IN THE UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT FOR THE MIDDLE DISTRICT OF PENNSYLVANIA

JOHN DOE, JOHN DOE, SR. and JANE DOE,

Plaintiff,

vs.

FATHER ERIC ENSEY, FATHER CARLOS URRUTIGOITY, DIOCESE OF SCRANTON, BISHOP JAMES C. TIMLIN, THE SOCIETY OF ST. JOHN, THE PRIESTLY FRATERNITY OF ST. PETER and ST. GREGORY'S ACADEMY,

Defendant.

Case No.: 3 CV 02-0444

Judge: Hon. John E. Jones

EXHIBITS SUBMITTED IN SUPPORT OF PLAINTIFFS' OPPOSITION TO THE MOTION FOR SUMMARY JUDGMENT OF THE DIOCESE OF SCRANTON AND BISHOP JAMES TIMLIN

James Bendell, being first duly sworn states that the attached exhibits are true and correct copies of the following documents:

- A. Pages from the Deposition of James Timlin.
- B. February 10, 1999 letter from Bishop Bernard Fellay to Bishop James Timlin.
- C. Decree of Erection of the Society of St. John.
- D. Provisions from the current Code of Canon Law of the Catholic Church.
- E. Pages of the Deposition/Statement under oath of Matthew Sellinger.
- F. November 5, 1999 letter from Bishop James Timlin to Bishop Bernard Fellay.
- G. A copy of the this District's Decision regarding the Swami Rama.

AFFIDAVIT OF JAMES BENDELL - 1

JOHN DOE, JOHN DOE, SR., : IN THE UNITED STATES DISTRICT and JANE DOE, Plaintiffs : FOR THE MIDDLE DISTRICT OF PA VS : FATHER ERIC ENSEY, FATHER : CIVIL ACTION - LAW CARLOS URRUTIGOTTY, DIOCESE OF SCRANTON, BISHOP C. : TIMLIN, THE SOCIETY OF ST. JOHN, THE PRIESTLY : FRATERNITY OF ST. PETER, and ST. GREGORY'S ACADEMY, : Defendants : No. 2000-CIVIL-2961 TRANSCRIPT OF DEPOSITION OF BISHOP JAMES C. TIMLIN, as taken on behalf of the PLAINTIFFS, pursuant to notice, before Gloria Anzalone, a certified shorthand reporter in and for the County of Lackawanna, Commonwealth of Pennsylvania, at the business offices of the Lackawanna County Bar Association, 338 North Washington Avenue, Scranton, PA 18503, on the 20th day of October, 2003, commencing at 9:33 a.m. and concluding at 2:00 a.m., of said day. EXHIBIT	Ex. No. 12 - 11/31/01 Letter Ex. No. 13 - 1/18/02 Letter Ex. No. 14 - 1/22/02 Board Meeting Ex. No. 15 - 1/24/02 Statement Ex. No. 16 - 2/15/02 Letter Ex. No. 17 - 2/19/02 Letter Ex. No. 18 - Bishop Timlin Statement Ex. No. 19 - 2/20/02 E-Mail Ex. No. 20 - 2/25/02 Letter Ex. No. 21 - 3/1/02 Letter Ex. No. 22 - 3/7/02 E-Mail Ex. No. 23 - 3/7/02 E-Mail Ex. No. 23 - 3/7/02 E-Mail Ex. No. 24 - Handwritten Note Ex. No. 25 - 3/24/02 E-Mail Ex. No. 26 - 3?25/02 E-Mail Ex. No. 26 - 3?25/02 E-Mail Ex. No. 27 - 3/25/02 E-Mail Ex. No. 29 - 3/25/02 E-Mail Ex. No. 30 - 3/26/02 E-Mail Ex. No. 30 - 3/26/02 E-Mail Ex. No. 31 - 3/26/02 Letter Ex. No. 32 - 4/27/02 Letter Ex. No. 33 - 5/8/02 Letter Ex. No. 34 - 5/28/02 E-Mail Ex. No. 37 - 7/16/02 Letter Ex. No. 38 - 9/4/02 E-Mail Ex. No. 37 - 7/16/02 Letter Ex. No. 38 - 9/4/02 E-Mail Ex. No. 39 - 9/4/02 E-Mail Ex. No. 39 - 9/4/02 E-Mail Ex. No. 37 - 7/16/03 Q Letter Ex. No. 40 - 11/19/02 Letter Ex. No. 41 - 2/6/03 Q & A Ex. No. 42 - 3/1/03 Policy Ex. No. 43 - OCYP Charter Ex. No. 44 - Bishop Timlin Response Ex. No. 45 - Fr. Kopacz Memo Ex. No. 46 - Personal Notes Ex. No. 48 - Personal Notes Ex. No. 48 - Personal Notes Ex. No. 48 - Personal Notes 105
NEIL A. HELFANT REPORTING SERVICE 570-586-0346	3
APPEARANCES:	1 STIPULATION
FOR THE PLAINTIFFS: JAMES BENDELL, ESQUIRE	2 It is hereby stipulated by and between
FOR DEFENDANTS ENSEY: SAL COGNETTI, ESQUIRE AND URRUTIGOITY/ VINCENT CIMINI, ESQUIRE SOCIETY OF ST. JOHN	3 counsel for the respective parties that reading,
	4 signing, sealing, certification and filing are
FOR DEFENDANTS: JOSEPH O'BRIEN, ESQUIRE DIOCESE OF SCRANTON/ JAMES O'BRIEN, ESQUIRE	5 waived.
BISHOP TIMLIN	6 It is further stipulated by and between
FOR DEFENDANTS: JOSEPH LEESON, ESQUIRE FRATERNITY OF ST. JOSEPH GAUGHAN, ESQUIRE	7 counsel for the respective parties that all
PETER/ST. GREGORY'S ACADEMY	8 objections, except to the form of the questions, are
NO.DELTI	9 reserved to the time of trial.
INDEX TO WITNESSES	10

Case 3:02-cv-00444-JEJ Document 104 Foiled 07/19/04

Examination of Bishop Timlin by Mr. Bendell.... Pg. 4

No questions by Mr. Cimini

No questions by Mr. Cognetti

No questions by Mr. Leeson

No questions by Mr. Gaughan

No questions by Mr. Joseph O'Brien

No questions by Mr. James O'Brien

INDEX TO EXHIBITS 19 **IDENTIFIED** FOR THE PLAINTIFF 20 Ex. No. 1 - 6/3/98 Letter
Ex. No. 2 - 7/21/98 Letter
Ex. No. 3 - Bishop Fellay Letter
Ex. No. 4 - 11/5/99 Letter
Ex. No. 5 - 10/26/00 Statement
Ex. No. 6 - 12/4/00 Facsimile
Ex. No. 7 - 1/7/01 Affidavit
Ex. No. 8 - 9/29/01 Letter
Ex. No. 9 - 11/7/01 Letter
Ex. No. 10 - 11/9/01 Statement
Ex. No. 11 - 11/28/01 Letter 5 6 13 21 21 22 21 23 26 28 23 24 25 31 40

witness, having been first duly sworn, was examined and testified as follows:

BISHOP JAMES C. TIMLIN, called as a

Would you please state your name.

EXAMINATION

BY MR. BENDELL: Q

Bishop James C. Timlin. 17 Α And where were you born? 18 Q Scranton, Pennsylvania. Q And what is your social security number? 200-14-1691. Α O And when were you ordained into the

> priesthood? Α July 16th, 1951.

t of 51 sheets

Page 1 to 4 of 202

11

12

13

14

15

16

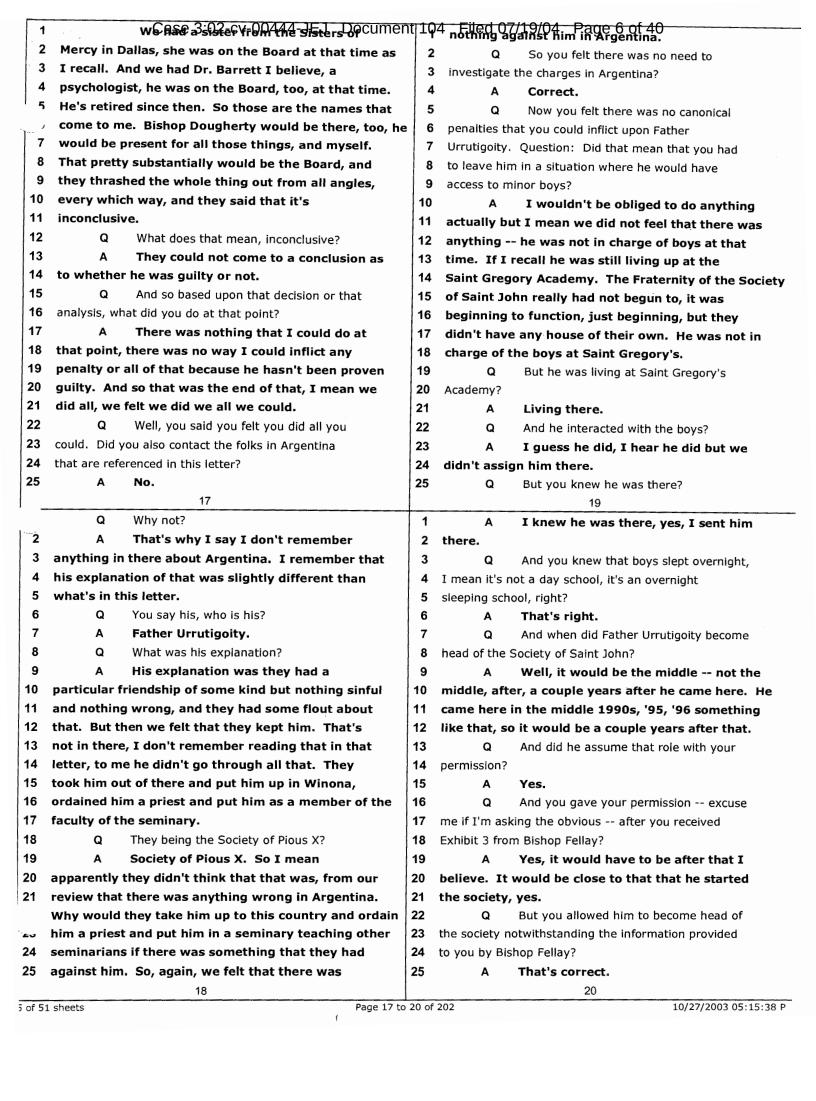
10/27/2003 05:15:38 P

1	Q	An Calso Silve SV (0) AAA ed EJ Docum	ent 1	04 Filed 07/19/04 Page 3 of 40 to the Society and described above. You don't recall
2		In Rome.	'	
3			2	a priest of
4	_	And who ordained you?	3	and believe of burne some.
	Q	Archbishop Martin J. O'Connor.	4	That doesn't mean that he
	Diocese of	And when did you become bishop of the	5	didn't, I just don't recall it.
7			6	a said. If I can araw your accention to
8		September 21st, 1976 wait a minute.	7	Exhibit 2. Please review that, unless you already
9		p of Scranton, I was the auxiliary bishop in	8	have reviewed it?
10		t what you mean?	9	A I have.
11	Q bishon wh	I'm sorry, when were you made auxiliary	10	Q When was the first time you had any
12		en were you ordained?	11	contact with Father Urrutigoity?
13	Α	September 21st, 1976.	12	A It was around the middle of the 1990s,
	Q	And when did you become bishop?	13	I don't know the exact date.
14	Α	June 7th, 1984.	14	Q And how did that contact come about?
15	Q	Would you please examine Exhibit 1.	15	A He came to see me in my office and he
16		MR. BENDELL: For the record these	16	was, had somebody else with him. And they at that
17	a	re all documents I'm sorry?	17	time were priests of the Society of Saint Pious X.
18		MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Are you going	18	They had just left there, so they were on their own,
19	to	have copies to provide to everyone?	19	they were looking to be regularized in the church so
20		MR. BENDELL: I have copies of	20	they came to see me and ask if I would help them, so
21		verything, I thought I made enough for	21	I did.
22		verybody. But these are all documents	22	Q And what year was that?
23	I	don't think there's any exception from	23	A It would be around the 1990s, I can't
24	d	ocuments produced to us from the Diocese.	24	give you the exact year.
25	BY MR. BEN	DELL:	25	Q Now in the 1990s what was the diocesan
İ		5		7
1	Q	Do you recognize Exhibit 1?	1	procedure for investigating the background or the
2				
2	Α	I really have forgotten about it but	2	suitability of persons who wished to be priests of
3		er apparently, yes.	3	suitability of persons who wished to be priests of this diocese either through seminary or through some
İ _				
3	it's my lett	er apparently, yes.	3	this diocese either through seminary or through some
3 4	it's my lett Q A	rer apparently, yes. Who is Father Carlos Bernardo Terrera?	3 4 5	this diocese either through seminary or through some other means?
3 4 5	it's my lett Q A Urrutigoity	er apparently, yes. Who is Father Carlos Bernardo Terrera? I think this is Father Carlos	3 4 5	this diocese either through seminary or through some other means? A Well, we take each case as it comes
3 4 5 6	it's my lett Q A Urrutigoity	er apparently, yes. Who is Father Carlos Bernardo Terrera? I think this is Father Carlos I don't know why he was using that nam t was in there; I don't have any	3 4 5 e 6	this diocese either through seminary or through some other means? A Well, we take each case as it comes along, there was no written-down policy that we had
3 4 5 6 7	it's my lett Q A Urrutigoity or why tha	er apparently, yes. Who is Father Carlos Bernardo Terrera? I think this is Father Carlos I don't know why he was using that nam t was in there; I don't have any	3 4 5 6 7	this diocese either through seminary or through some other means? A Well, we take each case as it comes along, there was no written-down policy that we had at that time. In 1993 we had a policy with regard to
3 4 5 6 7 8	it's my lett Q A Urrutigoity or why tha recollection Q	er apparently, yes. Who is Father Carlos Bernardo Terrera? I think this is Father Carlos I don't know why he was using that named the was in there; I don't have any the control of that.	3 4 5 6 7 8	this diocese either through seminary or through some other means? A Well, we take each case as it comes along, there was no written-down policy that we had at that time. In 1993 we had a policy with regard to pedophilia and things like that.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9	it's my lett Q A Urrutigoity or why tha recollection Q an identical	wer apparently, yes. Who is Father Carlos Bernardo Terrera? I think this is Father Carlos I don't know why he was using that named the was in there; I don't have any nof that. Let me show you Exhibit 2. You wrote	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	this diocese either through seminary or through some other means? A Well, we take each case as it comes along, there was no written-down policy that we had at that time. In 1993 we had a policy with regard to pedophilia and things like that. Q That was for charges made?
3 4 5 6 7 8 9	it's my lett Q A Urrutigoity or why tha recollection Q an identical look at Exhil	er apparently, yes. Who is Father Carlos Bernardo Terrera? I think this is Father Carlos I don't know why he was using that named the was in there; I don't have any nof that. Let me show you Exhibit 2. You wrote letter for Father Carlos, and if you'll	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	this diocese either through seminary or through some other means? A Well, we take each case as it comes along, there was no written-down policy that we had at that time. In 1993 we had a policy with regard to pedophilia and things like that. Q That was for charges made? A Yes.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	it's my lett Q A Urrutigoity or why tha recollection Q an identical look at Exhil	Who is Father Carlos Bernardo Terrera? I think this is Father Carlos I don't know why he was using that name to was in there; I don't have any nof that. Let me show you Exhibit 2. You wrote letter for Father Carlos, and if you'll bot 2 that may refresh your recollection	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	this diocese either through seminary or through some other means? A Well, we take each case as it comes along, there was no written-down policy that we had at that time. In 1993 we had a policy with regard to pedophilia and things like that. Q That was for charges made? A Yes. Q I'm talking about the initial screening
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	it's my lett Q A Urrutigoity or why tha recollection Q an identical look at Exhibit as to Exhibit	Who is Father Carlos Bernardo Terrera? I think this is Father Carlos I don't know why he was using that name t was in there; I don't have any n of that. Let me show you Exhibit 2. You wrote letter for Father Carlos, and if you'll bit 2 that may refresh your recollection 1 being for a different priest?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	this diocese either through seminary or through some other means? A Well, we take each case as it comes along, there was no written-down policy that we had at that time. In 1993 we had a policy with regard to pedophilia and things like that. Q That was for charges made? A Yes. Q I'm talking about the initial screening process.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	it's my lett Q A Urrutigoity or why tha recollection Q an identical look at Exhili as to Exhibit A presume it	Who is Father Carlos Bernardo Terrera? I think this is Father Carlos I don't know why he was using that name to was in there; I don't have any nof that. Let me show you Exhibit 2. You wrote detter for Father Carlos, and if you'll boit 2 that may refresh your recollection in 1 being for a different priest? It certainly is not the same name so I	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	this diocese either through seminary or through some other means? A Well, we take each case as it comes along, there was no written-down policy that we had at that time. In 1993 we had a policy with regard to pedophilia and things like that. Q That was for charges made? A Yes. Q I'm talking about the initial screening process. A We had a screening process for
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	it's my lett Q A Urrutigoity or why tha recollection Q an identical look at Exhili as to Exhibit A presume it	Who is Father Carlos Bernardo Terrera? I think this is Father Carlos I don't know why he was using that name to was in there; I don't have any nof that. Let me show you Exhibit 2. You wrote letter for Father Carlos, and if you'll poit 2 that may refresh your recollection: 1 being for a different priest? It certainly is not the same name so I is a different priest, but I really don't	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	this diocese either through seminary or through some other means? A Well, we take each case as it comes along, there was no written-down policy that we had at that time. In 1993 we had a policy with regard to pedophilia and things like that. Q That was for charges made? A Yes. Q I'm talking about the initial screening process. A We had a screening process for seminarians but we didn't have any set policy with
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	it's my lett Q A Urrutigoity or why that recollection Q an identical look at Exhibit A presume it have any re	Who is Father Carlos Bernardo Terrera? I think this is Father Carlos I don't know why he was using that name t was in there; I don't have any n of that. Let me show you Exhibit 2. You wrote letter for Father Carlos, and if you'll bit 2 that may refresh your recollection 1 being for a different priest? It certainly is not the same name so I Is a different priest, but I really don't ecollection of it.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	this diocese either through seminary or through some other means? A Well, we take each case as it comes along, there was no written-down policy that we had at that time. In 1993 we had a policy with regard to pedophilia and things like that. Q That was for charges made? A Yes. Q I'm talking about the initial screening process. A We had a screening process for seminarians but we didn't have any set policy with regard to priests that come in as long as we took
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	it's my lett Q A Urrutigoity or why tha recollection Q an identical look at Exhili as to Exhibit A presume it have any re	Who is Father Carlos Bernardo Terrera? I think this is Father Carlos I don't know why he was using that name t was in there; I don't have any n of that. Let me show you Exhibit 2. You wrote letter for Father Carlos, and if you'll bit 2 that may refresh your recollection 1 being for a different priest? It certainly is not the same name so I Is a different priest, but I really don't ecollection of it.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	this diocese either through seminary or through some other means? A Well, we take each case as it comes along, there was no written-down policy that we had at that time. In 1993 we had a policy with regard to pedophilia and things like that. Q That was for charges made? A Yes. Q I'm talking about the initial screening process. A We had a screening process for seminarians but we didn't have any set policy with regard to priests that come in as long as we took each case as it came along and investigated it as we
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	it's my lett Q A Urrutigoity or why tha recollection Q an identical look at Exhili as to Exhibit A presume it have any re Q is?	Who is Father Carlos Bernardo Terrera? I think this is Father Carlos I don't know why he was using that name t was in there; I don't have any n of that. Let me show you Exhibit 2. You wrote letter for Father Carlos, and if you'll bit 2 that may refresh your recollection 1 being for a different priest? It certainly is not the same name so I Is a different priest, but I really don't ecollection of it. So you don't know who Father Bernardo	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	this diocese either through seminary or through some other means? A Well, we take each case as it comes along, there was no written-down policy that we had at that time. In 1993 we had a policy with regard to pedophilia and things like that. Q That was for charges made? A Yes. Q I'm talking about the initial screening process. A We had a screening process for seminarians but we didn't have any set policy with regard to priests that come in as long as we took each case as it came along and investigated it as we found necessary. And in this case we didn't feel it
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	it's my lett Q A Urrutigoity or why tha recollection Q an identical look at Exhili as to Exhibit A presume it have any re Q is? A Q	Who is Father Carlos Bernardo Terrera? I think this is Father Carlos I don't know why he was using that name t was in there; I don't have any n of that. Let me show you Exhibit 2. You wrote letter for Father Carlos, and if you'll bit 2 that may refresh your recollection 1 being for a different priest? It certainly is not the same name so I Is a different priest, but I really don't ecollection of it. So you don't know who Father Bernardo No.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	this diocese either through seminary or through some other means? A Well, we take each case as it comes along, there was no written-down policy that we had at that time. In 1993 we had a policy with regard to pedophilia and things like that. Q That was for charges made? A Yes. Q I'm talking about the initial screening process. A We had a screening process for seminarians but we didn't have any set policy with regard to priests that come in as long as we took each case as it came along and investigated it as we found necessary. And in this case we didn't feel it was necessary to go any further than the fact that he
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	it's my lett Q A Urrutigoity or why tha recollection Q an identical look at Exhili as to Exhibit A presume it have any re Q is? A Q	Who is Father Carlos Bernardo Terrera? I think this is Father Carlos I don't know why he was using that name to was in there; I don't have any nof that. Let me show you Exhibit 2. You wrote letter for Father Carlos, and if you'll poit 2 that may refresh your recollection 1 being for a different priest? It certainly is not the same name so I is a different priest, but I really don't ecollection of it. So you don't know who Father Bernardo No. Has there ever been a Father Carlos	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	this diocese either through seminary or through some other means? A Well, we take each case as it comes along, there was no written-down policy that we had at that time. In 1993 we had a policy with regard to pedophilia and things like that. Q That was for charges made? A Yes. Q I'm talking about the initial screening process. A We had a screening process for seminarians but we didn't have any set policy with regard to priests that come in as long as we took each case as it came along and investigated it as we found necessary. And in this case we didn't feel it was necessary to go any further than the fact that he was ordained a priest of the Society of Saint Pious X
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	it's my lett Q A Urrutigoity or why tha recollection Q an identical look at Exhili as to Exhibit A presume it have any re Q is? A Q Bernardo Te	Who is Father Carlos Bernardo Terrera? I think this is Father Carlos I don't know why he was using that name to was in there; I don't have any nof that. Let me show you Exhibit 2. You wrote letter for Father Carlos, and if you'll poit 2 that may refresh your recollection 1 being for a different priest? It certainly is not the same name so I is a different priest, but I really don't ecollection of it. So you don't know who Father Bernardo No. Has there ever been a Father Carlos	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	this diocese either through seminary or through some other means? A Well, we take each case as it comes along, there was no written-down policy that we had at that time. In 1993 we had a policy with regard to pedophilia and things like that. Q That was for charges made? A Yes. Q I'm talking about the initial screening process. A We had a screening process for seminarians but we didn't have any set policy with regard to priests that come in as long as we took each case as it came along and investigated it as we found necessary. And in this case we didn't feel it was necessary to go any further than the fact that he was ordained a priest of the Society of Saint Pious X and they had a reputation for being rather strict and
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	it's my lett Q A Urrutigoity or why that recollection Q an identical look at Exhibit A presume it have any re Q is? A Q Bernardo Te diocese?	Who is Father Carlos Bernardo Terrera? I think this is Father Carlos I don't know why he was using that name t was in there; I don't have any n of that. Let me show you Exhibit 2. You wrote letter for Father Carlos, and if you'll bit 2 that may refresh your recollection 1 being for a different priest? It certainly is not the same name so I Is a different priest, but I really don't ecollection of it. So you don't know who Father Bernardo No. Has there ever been a Father Carlos errera incarnated as a priest in this	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	this diocese either through seminary or through some other means? A Well, we take each case as it comes along, there was no written-down policy that we had at that time. In 1993 we had a policy with regard to pedophilia and things like that. Q That was for charges made? A Yes. Q I'm talking about the initial screening process. A We had a screening process for seminarians but we didn't have any set policy with regard to priests that come in as long as we took each case as it came along and investigated it as we found necessary. And in this case we didn't feel it was necessary to go any further than the fact that he was ordained a priest of the Society of Saint Pious X and they had a reputation for being rather strict and as far as requirements were concerned.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	it's my lett Q A Urrutigoity or why tha recollection Q an identical look at Exhili as to Exhibit A presume it have any re Q is? A Q Bernardo Te diocese? A Q	Who is Father Carlos Bernardo Terrera? I think this is Father Carlos I don't know why he was using that name to was in there; I don't have any nof that. Let me show you Exhibit 2. You wrote letter for Father Carlos, and if you'll boit 2 that may refresh your recollection 1. I being for a different priest? It certainly is not the same name so I is a different priest, but I really don't ecollection of it. So you don't know who Father Bernardo No. Has there ever been a Father Carlos rrera incarnated as a priest in this Not to my knowledge.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	other means? A Well, we take each case as it comes along, there was no written-down policy that we had at that time. In 1993 we had a policy with regard to pedophilia and things like that. Q That was for charges made? A Yes. Q I'm talking about the initial screening process. A We had a screening process for seminarians but we didn't have any set policy with regard to priests that come in as long as we took each case as it came along and investigated it as we found necessary. And in this case we didn't feel it was necessary to go any further than the fact that he was ordained a priest of the Society of Saint Pious X and they had a reputation for being rather strict and as far as requirements were concerned. So they ordained him and we took him in
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	it's my lett Q A Urrutigoity or why that recollection Q an identical look at Exhibit A presume it have any re Q is? A Q Bernardo Te diocese? A Q paragraph, i	Who is Father Carlos Bernardo Terrera? I think this is Father Carlos I don't know why he was using that name t was in there; I don't have any n of that. Let me show you Exhibit 2. You wrote letter for Father Carlos, and if you'll bit 2 that may refresh your recollection 1 being for a different priest? It certainly is not the same name so I Is a different priest, but I really don't ecollection of it. So you don't know who Father Bernardo No. Has there ever been a Father Carlos errera incarnated as a priest in this Not to my knowledge. On page 2 of the letter, second t says, His duties at the Society of will be to carry out the tasks entrusted	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	other means? A Well, we take each case as it comes along, there was no written-down policy that we had at that time. In 1993 we had a policy with regard to pedophilia and things like that. Q That was for charges made? A Yes. Q I'm talking about the initial screening process. A We had a screening process for seminarians but we didn't have any set policy with regard to priests that come in as long as we took each case as it came along and investigated it as we found necessary. And in this case we didn't feel it was necessary to go any further than the fact that he was ordained a priest of the Society of Saint Pious X and they had a reputation for being rather strict and as far as requirements were concerned. So they ordained him and we took him in on that basis, and I asked the attorney for Saint Peter to take them in and put them under their wing as it were, that was an expression that we used, just
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 23 24 25	it's my lett Q A Urrutigoity or why that recollection Q an identical look at Exhibit A presume it have any re Q is? A Q Bernardo Te diocese? A Q paragraph, i	Who is Father Carlos Bernardo Terrera? I think this is Father Carlos I don't know why he was using that name t was in there; I don't have any n of that. Let me show you Exhibit 2. You wrote letter for Father Carlos, and if you'll bit 2 that may refresh your recollection 1 being for a different priest? It certainly is not the same name so I s a different priest, but I really don't ecollection of it. So you don't know who Father Bernardo No. Has there ever been a Father Carlos rrera incarnated as a priest in this Not to my knowledge. On page 2 of the letter, second t says, His duties at the Society of will be to carry out the tasks entrusted	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	this diocese either through seminary or through some other means? A Well, we take each case as it comes along, there was no written-down policy that we had at that time. In 1993 we had a policy with regard to pedophilia and things like that. Q That was for charges made? A Yes. Q I'm talking about the initial screening process. A We had a screening process for seminarians but we didn't have any set policy with regard to priests that come in as long as we took each case as it came along and investigated it as we found necessary. And in this case we didn't feel it was necessary to go any further than the fact that he was ordained a priest of the Society of Saint Pious X and they had a reputation for being rather strict and as far as requirements were concerned. So they ordained him and we took him in on that basis, and I asked the attorney for Saint Peter to take them in and put them under their wing as it were, that was an expression that we used, just

to work out getting them regularized in the Catholic 104 of Saint Peter the task of scrutinizing these men for 2 Church because that was one of their charisms. their fitness? 3 O So as I understand it there was a 3 Α No, not specifically. 4 screening process for seminarians in the '90s? 4 Q Now you mentioned before that you 5 didn't feel there was a need to scrutinize them a Can you describe that process? 6 because the society --7 We have a review board and the rector 7 Excuse me. There's a need to 8 of the seminary gathers all the pertinent 8 scrutinize them; there are varying degrees of that, 9 information, their educational background, their 9 of course. I didn't think it was necessary to go and 10 psychological examination. 10 unearth everything in their past because I figured 11 Q There's a psychological examination 11 that had been done in spades. 12 given? 12 Q By the Society of Pious X? 13 13 Yes, absolutely. And then they gather, A Exactly. 14 Monsignor Bohr would gather all this stuff together 14 Q Now did you know that they were asked 15 and then it's put to this board which is a rather 15 to leave the Society of Pious X? 16 good-size board made up of priests. And this person 16 Α I knew that they were asked to leave goes around and is interviewed by all these people 17 17 because they wanted to be regularized in the Catholic and then there's a meeting and I would chair that 18 18 Church. 19 meeting and we would discuss the candidate and they 19 How did you know that that's the Q 20 would make their recommendation to me and I would, 20 reason? 21 most of the time I would follow that. 21 Α That's what they told me. 22 22 I'd say practically all the time I Now my question is: When they came to 23 23 follow their recommendation. They were very strict, you and said, look, we want to be regularized, we 24 as far as that goes they were very good, they were 24 were asked to leave the Society of Pious X -- let me very good. But they went into everything and they 25 25 finish the question, please. would make the recommendations, and they all looked 1 A Sure. 2 pretty good to me but I would follow their 2 Q Because we want to be regularized, did 3 recommendation. And they may have six people come in 3 you call or contact anybody at the Society of Pious X and we'd reviewed them and they might recommend two. 4 to check that story? 5 5 Now this very intense scrutinizing Α Q process did not take place with regard to the Society 6 Q So when Bishop Fellay eventually wrote 6 7 7 of Saint John priests, is that correct? to you warning you about Father Urrutigoity, that was 8 Not in the same fashion, no. 8 the first contact you had with anybody in the Society Α 9 of Pious X regarding these Society of Saint John 9 Well, in any fashion, describe any 10 fashion of scrutiny. 10 priests? 11 Riaht. 11 A Well, I interviewed them myself, of Α 12 Why didn't you contact the Society of 12 course, and listened to them and then I put them O under the care of the Society of Saint John with the 13 Pious X originally -- let me finish the question, 13 14 14 understanding that they would get them regularized in please. 15 I didn't say anything. 15 the church. You mean you put them under the care of 16 Q Okay, sorry for panicking. To find out 16 Q 17 if their story was correct? 17 the Fraternity of Saint Peter? 18 The reason for that was because there 18 Saint Peter, yes. Did I say --Α Α 19 Q You said Society of Saint John. 19 was obviously you might say bad blood between the two groups and I didn't think it would be appropriate for 20 No, that didn't exist yet. Society of 20 Α me to get involved with them because there was, they 21 Saint Peter, Fraternity of Saint Peter, and asked 21 them if they would do me the favor of intervening for 22 were, you say they were expelled and they would maintain it was more like they left on their own, so 23 them in Rome and getting them regularized, and they 23 24 maybe it was a mutual parting of the ways. 24 graciously did so. 25 But in any event they obviously would 25 a Now did you delegate to the Fraternity 12 10 10/27/2003 05:15:38 P Page 9 to 12 of 202 3 of 51 sheets

1	die way they did,	it 19	4 Filed 07/19/04 Page 5 of 40 Bishop Dougherty and an attorney.
2	and so I figured that there's no point in asking them	2	Q Who was the attorney?
3	what they would think about it.	3	A Can you help me out with the name?
4	There to show you Exhibit 3. Thease	4	MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: It was not me.
. 2	examine Exhibit 3. Does Exhibit 3 appear to be a	5	All the documentation indicates that it was
7	copy of the letter you received from Bishop Fellay	6	me but I was replaced with a fellow from
7	regarding Father Urrutigoity and the alleged	7	Luzerne County. I'll get you his name, I
8	misconduct he committed against Mathew Selinger?	8	forgot his name.
9	A Would you say it again.	9	THE WITNESS: Anyway, he was a
10	(Whereupon, the reporter read back the	10	member of the diocese and a good man, to
11	referred-to testimony.)	11	make the trip out there to interview Mathew
12	THE WITNESS: It appears to be the	12	Selinger, and they did. And then they came
13	same material there, it's not the same	13	back do you want me to give you the
14	letter though. I don't recall it being the	14	whole story?
15	same letter, but the facts in there that he	15	BY MR. BENDELL:
16	mentioned the letter that I got from	16	Q Yes, but how many folks went out? I'm
17	Bishop Fellay was not as complete as this.	17	trying to
18	BY MR. BENDELL:	18	A There were two I believe.
19	Q Well, this letter was provided to us by	19	Q Okay. Yes, go ahead, please continue.
20	the diocesan attorneys, so it's your testimony that	20	A They went out
21	you don't think you've ever seen this letter before?	21	MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Father Kopacz.
22	A I remember the facts in the letter but	22	THE WITNESS: And Father Kopacz,
23	I don't remember seeing the letter. This is back in	23	that's right, the three of them. He was
25	1999 so it's a long time ago, over four years ago. Q You think there may have been two	24	our vicar for priests; the three of them
23	Q You think there may have been two 13	25	went up. And, excuse me if I can't 15
· •	letters?	1	remember exactly the facts because it's so
2	A I don't recall whether there were two	2	long ago, but I remember that we sent a
3	letters or what, but I remember him writing to me and	3	
4	letters or what, but I remember him writing to me and the information that he gave me was there. But as	3	delegation out there anyway and they interviewed him thoroughly.
	_		delegation out there anyway and they
4	the information that he gave me was there. But as	4	delegation out there anyway and they interviewed him thoroughly.
4 5	the information that he gave me was there. But as far as him being expelled from other places and so	4 5	delegation out there anyway and they interviewed him thoroughly. BY MR. BENDELL:
4 5 6	the information that he gave me was there. But as far as him being expelled from other places and so forth, I don't recall those particular facts in his	4 5 6	delegation out there anyway and they interviewed him thoroughly. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Interviewed Mathew?
4 5 6 7	the information that he gave me was there. But as far as him being expelled from other places and so forth, I don't recall those particular facts in his letter to me. The letter that I recall receiving	4 5 6 7	delegation out there anyway and they interviewed him thoroughly. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Interviewed Mathew? A Yes, and they felt that, you know, he
4 5 6 7 8	the information that he gave me was there. But as far as him being expelled from other places and so forth, I don't recall those particular facts in his letter to me. The letter that I recall receiving from him was about Mathew Selinger.	4 5 6 7 8	delegation out there anyway and they interviewed him thoroughly. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Interviewed Mathew? A Yes, and they felt that, you know, he was an upright man and so forth and a good man and
4 5 6 7 8 9	the information that he gave me was there. But as far as him being expelled from other places and so forth, I don't recall those particular facts in his letter to me. The letter that I recall receiving from him was about Mathew Selinger. Q And this refers to Mathew Selinger,	4 5 6 7 8 9	delegation out there anyway and they interviewed him thoroughly. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Interviewed Mathew? A Yes, and they felt that, you know, he was an upright man and so forth and a good man and they felt that he was a good person, and they took
4 5 6 7 8 9	the information that he gave me was there. But as far as him being expelled from other places and so forth, I don't recall those particular facts in his letter to me. The letter that I recall receiving from him was about Mathew Selinger. Q And this refers to Mathew Selinger, doesn't it?	4 5 6 7 8 9	delegation out there anyway and they interviewed him thoroughly. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Interviewed Mathew? A Yes, and they felt that, you know, he was an upright man and so forth and a good man and they felt that he was a good person, and they took what he said and they came back and reported. We had
4 5 6 7 8 9 10	the information that he gave me was there. But as far as him being expelled from other places and so forth, I don't recall those particular facts in his letter to me. The letter that I recall receiving from him was about Mathew Selinger. Q And this refers to Mathew Selinger, doesn't it? A Yes.	4 5 6 7 8 9 10	delegation out there anyway and they interviewed him thoroughly. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Interviewed Mathew? A Yes, and they felt that, you know, he was an upright man and so forth and a good man and they felt that he was a good person, and they took what he said and they came back and reported. We had a meeting then of what we call an Independent Review
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	the information that he gave me was there. But as far as him being expelled from other places and so forth, I don't recall those particular facts in his letter to me. The letter that I recall receiving from him was about Mathew Selinger. Q And this refers to Mathew Selinger, doesn't it? A Yes. Q Now what action did you take in	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	delegation out there anyway and they interviewed him thoroughly. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Interviewed Mathew? A Yes, and they felt that, you know, he was an upright man and so forth and a good man and they felt that he was a good person, and they took what he said and they came back and reported. We had a meeting then of what we call an Independent Review Board.
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	the information that he gave me was there. But as far as him being expelled from other places and so forth, I don't recall those particular facts in his letter to me. The letter that I recall receiving from him was about Mathew Selinger. Q And this refers to Mathew Selinger, doesn't it? A Yes. Q Now what action did you take in response to this letter? A We investigated it thoroughly in my mind. I went to see Father Urrutigoity how do you	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	delegation out there anyway and they interviewed him thoroughly. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Interviewed Mathew? A Yes, and they felt that, you know, he was an upright man and so forth and a good man and they felt that he was a good person, and they took what he said and they came back and reported. We had a meeting then of what we call an Independent Review Board. Q Do you remember who was on the Board at
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	the information that he gave me was there. But as far as him being expelled from other places and so forth, I don't recall those particular facts in his letter to me. The letter that I recall receiving from him was about Mathew Selinger. Q And this refers to Mathew Selinger, doesn't it? A Yes. Q Now what action did you take in response to this letter? A We investigated it thoroughly in my	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	delegation out there anyway and they interviewed him thoroughly. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Interviewed Mathew? A Yes, and they felt that, you know, he was an upright man and so forth and a good man and they felt that he was a good person, and they took what he said and they came back and reported. We had a meeting then of what we call an Independent Review Board. Q Do you remember who was on the Board at that time?
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	the information that he gave me was there. But as far as him being expelled from other places and so forth, I don't recall those particular facts in his letter to me. The letter that I recall receiving from him was about Mathew Selinger. Q And this refers to Mathew Selinger, doesn't it? A Yes. Q Now what action did you take in response to this letter? A We investigated it thoroughly in my mind. I went to see Father Urrutigoity how do you pronounce it? I went to see him immediately up at Saint Gregory's Academy, I called to see if he was	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	delegation out there anyway and they interviewed him thoroughly. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Interviewed Mathew? A Yes, and they felt that, you know, he was an upright man and so forth and a good man and they felt that he was a good person, and they took what he said and they came back and reported. We had a meeting then of what we call an Independent Review Board. Q Do you remember who was on the Board at that time? A Yes, I do.
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	the information that he gave me was there. But as far as him being expelled from other places and so forth, I don't recall those particular facts in his letter to me. The letter that I recall receiving from him was about Mathew Selinger. Q And this refers to Mathew Selinger, doesn't it? A Yes. Q Now what action did you take in response to this letter? A We investigated it thoroughly in my mind. I went to see Father Urrutigoity how do you pronounce it? I went to see him immediately up at Saint Gregory's Academy, I called to see if he was there and he wasn't. I went right up and showed him	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	delegation out there anyway and they interviewed him thoroughly. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Interviewed Mathew? A Yes, and they felt that, you know, he was an upright man and so forth and a good man and they felt that he was a good person, and they took what he said and they came back and reported. We had a meeting then of what we call an Independent Review Board. Q Do you remember who was on the Board at that time? A Yes, I do. Q And who would that be? A Well, it was a large board, there was a number of people, I don't have the list of them here.
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	the information that he gave me was there. But as far as him being expelled from other places and so forth, I don't recall those particular facts in his letter to me. The letter that I recall receiving from him was about Mathew Selinger. Q And this refers to Mathew Selinger, doesn't it? A Yes. Q Now what action did you take in response to this letter? A We investigated it thoroughly in my mind. I went to see Father Urrutigoity how do you pronounce it? I went to see him immediately up at Saint Gregory's Academy, I called to see if he was there and he wasn't. I went right up and showed him the letter and he denied that there was any	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	delegation out there anyway and they interviewed him thoroughly. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Interviewed Mathew? A Yes, and they felt that, you know, he was an upright man and so forth and a good man and they felt that he was a good person, and they took what he said and they came back and reported. We had a meeting then of what we call an Independent Review Board. Q Do you remember who was on the Board at that time? A Yes, I do. Q And who would that be? A Well, it was a large board, there was a
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	the information that he gave me was there. But as far as him being expelled from other places and so forth, I don't recall those particular facts in his letter to me. The letter that I recall receiving from him was about Mathew Selinger. Q And this refers to Mathew Selinger, doesn't it? A Yes. Q Now what action did you take in response to this letter? A We investigated it thoroughly in my mind. I went to see Father Urrutigoity how do you pronounce it? I went to see him immediately up at Saint Gregory's Academy, I called to see if he was there and he wasn't. I went right up and showed him the letter and he denied that there was any wrongdoing there, absolutely denied it. And I put it	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	delegation out there anyway and they interviewed him thoroughly. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Interviewed Mathew? A Yes, and they felt that, you know, he was an upright man and so forth and a good man and they felt that he was a good person, and they took what he said and they came back and reported. We had a meeting then of what we call an Independent Review Board. Q Do you remember who was on the Board at that time? A Yes, I do. Q And who would that be? A Well, it was a large board, there was a number of people, I don't have the list of them here. But it was Judge Geroulo, Carl Frank, an attorney from Wilkes-Barre, Dr. Margaret Hogan, a professor at
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	the information that he gave me was there. But as far as him being expelled from other places and so forth, I don't recall those particular facts in his letter to me. The letter that I recall receiving from him was about Mathew Selinger. Q And this refers to Mathew Selinger, doesn't it? A Yes. Q Now what action did you take in response to this letter? A We investigated it thoroughly in my mind. I went to see Father Urrutigoity how do you pronounce it? I went to see him immediately up at Saint Gregory's Academy, I called to see if he was there and he wasn't. I went right up and showed him the letter and he denied that there was any wrongdoing there, absolutely denied it. And I put it to him very clearly that this is a serious allegation	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	delegation out there anyway and they interviewed him thoroughly. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Interviewed Mathew? A Yes, and they felt that, you know, he was an upright man and so forth and a good man and they felt that he was a good person, and they took what he said and they came back and reported. We had a meeting then of what we call an Independent Review Board. Q Do you remember who was on the Board at that time? A Yes, I do. Q And who would that be? A Well, it was a large board, there was a number of people, I don't have the list of them here. But it was Judge Geroulo, Carl Frank, an attorney from Wilkes-Barre, Dr. Margaret Hogan, a professor at Kings College. We had Father Kopacz I think was on
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	the information that he gave me was there. But as far as him being expelled from other places and so forth, I don't recall those particular facts in his letter to me. The letter that I recall receiving from him was about Mathew Selinger. Q And this refers to Mathew Selinger, doesn't it? A Yes. Q Now what action did you take in response to this letter? A We investigated it thoroughly in my mind. I went to see Father Urrutigoity how do you pronounce it? I went to see him immediately up at Saint Gregory's Academy, I called to see if he was there and he wasn't. I went right up and showed him the letter and he denied that there was any wrongdoing there, absolutely denied it. And I put it to him very clearly that this is a serious allegation and the ramifications and so forth, and he absolutely	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	delegation out there anyway and they interviewed him thoroughly. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Interviewed Mathew? A Yes, and they felt that, you know, he was an upright man and so forth and a good man and they felt that he was a good person, and they took what he said and they came back and reported. We had a meeting then of what we call an Independent Review Board. Q Do you remember who was on the Board at that time? A Yes, I do. Q And who would that be? A Well, it was a large board, there was a number of people, I don't have the list of them here. But it was Judge Geroulo, Carl Frank, an attorney from Wilkes-Barre, Dr. Margaret Hogan, a professor at Kings College. We had Father Kopacz I think was on the Board at that time, too, he would be one, and Jim
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	the information that he gave me was there. But as far as him being expelled from other places and so forth, I don't recall those particular facts in his letter to me. The letter that I recall receiving from him was about Mathew Selinger. Q And this refers to Mathew Selinger, doesn't it? A Yes. Q Now what action did you take in response to this letter? A We investigated it thoroughly in my mind. I went to see Father Urrutigoity how do you pronounce it? I went to see him immediately up at Saint Gregory's Academy, I called to see if he was there and he wasn't. I went right up and showed him the letter and he denied that there was any wrongdoing there, absolutely denied it. And I put it to him very clearly that this is a serious allegation and the ramifications and so forth, and he absolutely denied that it happened. I felt that we had to	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	delegation out there anyway and they interviewed him thoroughly. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Interviewed Mathew? A Yes, and they felt that, you know, he was an upright man and so forth and a good man and they felt that he was a good person, and they took what he said and they came back and reported. We had a meeting then of what we call an Independent Review Board. Q Do you remember who was on the Board at that time? A Yes, I do. Q And who would that be? A Well, it was a large board, there was a number of people, I don't have the list of them here. But it was Judge Geroulo, Carl Frank, an attorney from Wilkes-Barre, Dr. Margaret Hogan, a professor at Kings College. We had Father Kopacz I think was on the Board at that time, too, he would be one, and Jim O'Brien was on that board. That's going back to
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	the information that he gave me was there. But as far as him being expelled from other places and so forth, I don't recall those particular facts in his letter to me. The letter that I recall receiving from him was about Mathew Selinger. Q And this refers to Mathew Selinger, doesn't it? A Yes. Q Now what action did you take in response to this letter? A We investigated it thoroughly in my mind. I went to see Father Urrutigoity how do you pronounce it? I went to see him immediately up at Saint Gregory's Academy, I called to see if he was there and he wasn't. I went right up and showed him the letter and he denied that there was any wrongdoing there, absolutely denied it. And I put it to him very clearly that this is a serious allegation and the ramifications and so forth, and he absolutely denied that it happened. I felt that we had to follow-up with and investigation, that he denied it,	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	delegation out there anyway and they interviewed him thoroughly. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Interviewed Mathew? A Yes, and they felt that, you know, he was an upright man and so forth and a good man and they felt that he was a good person, and they took what he said and they came back and reported. We had a meeting then of what we call an Independent Review Board. Q Do you remember who was on the Board at that time? A Yes, I do. Q And who would that be? A Well, it was a large board, there was a number of people, I don't have the list of them here. But it was Judge Geroulo, Carl Frank, an attorney from Wilkes-Barre, Dr. Margaret Hogan, a professor at Kings College. We had Father Kopacz I think was on the Board at that time, too, he would be one, and Jim O'Brien was on that board. That's going back to 1993, we've changed it since then, some people have
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	the information that he gave me was there. But as far as him being expelled from other places and so forth, I don't recall those particular facts in his letter to me. The letter that I recall receiving from him was about Mathew Selinger. Q And this refers to Mathew Selinger, doesn't it? A Yes. Q Now what action did you take in response to this letter? A We investigated it thoroughly in my mind. I went to see Father Urrutigoity how do you pronounce it? I went to see him immediately up at Saint Gregory's Academy, I called to see if he was there and he wasn't. I went right up and showed him the letter and he denied that there was any wrongdoing there, absolutely denied it. And I put it to him very clearly that this is a serious allegation and the ramifications and so forth, and he absolutely denied that it happened. I felt that we had to	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	delegation out there anyway and they interviewed him thoroughly. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Interviewed Mathew? A Yes, and they felt that, you know, he was an upright man and so forth and a good man and they felt that he was a good person, and they took what he said and they came back and reported. We had a meeting then of what we call an Independent Review Board. Q Do you remember who was on the Board at that time? A Yes, I do. Q And who would that be? A Well, it was a large board, there was a number of people, I don't have the list of them here. But it was Judge Geroulo, Carl Frank, an attorney from Wilkes-Barre, Dr. Margaret Hogan, a professor at Kings College. We had Father Kopacz I think was on the Board at that time, too, he would be one, and Jim O'Brien was on that board. That's going back to

10/27/2003 05:15:38 PM



1	Q Ishaspa Harriny 400444-JEJ Docume	ող 10	4 Filed 07/19/04 Page 7 of 40
2	(Whereupon, a brief discussion was held off	2	MR. BENDELL: No, it's a quote
3	the record.)	3	it's from Father Urrutigoity. I'm asking
4	THE WITNESS: Yes, okay.	4	this bishop
' ~	DI PIR. BENDELE.	5	MR. COGNETTI: No, it's not from
1	Q Do you recognize Exhibit 4 as a letter	6	MR. BENDELL: I'm sorry, from
7	that you wrote in November of '99 to Bishop Fellay?	7	Earley to Father Urrutigoity.
8	A I do.	8	MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: You're asking
9	Q I show you Exhibit 5. Do you recognize	9	him if he agrees with that?
10	Exhibit 5 (indicated)?	10	MR. BENDELL: Yes.
11	A All right.	11	THE WITNESS: I would not use the
12	Q Is that a letter that you wrote in	12	word warring except in a very lose term.
13	October of 2000 to Thomas Droleskey. The fourth	13	They did not see eye to eye if that's what
14	paragraph down it says, quote, I am morally certain	14	you mean, but warring is a rather strong
15	that there has been no wrongful, unlawful, or	15	word, I don't think I would use that word,
16	capricious use of funds on the part of the Society of	16	but that's not expression here.
17	Saint John. Unquote. And was that your opinion in	17	BY MR. BENDELL:
18	October of 2000?	18	Q Okay. I show you Exhibit 7. This is a
19	A It was.	19	little bit longer, please take your time to read it
20	Q Is that your opinion now?	20	over. If you wanted to say something else, I'm sorry
21	A Yes, I would say so.	21	if I interrupted you.
22	Q I show you Exhibit 6.	22	A Again, you're asking me wrong. If you
23	A Yes.	23	mean unlawful or capricious use of funds, and that's
24	Q Is that a memo that you've seen before?	24	what I'm responding to, those words that you use.
25	A No.	25	They do anything wrongful, unlawful or capricious and
١.	21		23
	O In there it save guete I thought you	1	T said no not to my knowledge. Now that decen't
	Q In there it says, quote, I thought you	1 2	I said, no, not to my knowledge. Now that doesn't
2	should be aware that Walsh, et. al., are still out	2	mean necessarily that there are people that disagreed
3	should be aware that Walsh, et. al., are still out there warring	3	mean necessarily that there are people that disagreed with what they were doing. Mr. Walsh obviously
3 4	should be aware that Walsh, et. al., are still out there warring MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Where is this?	2	mean necessarily that there are people that disagreed with what they were doing. Mr. Walsh obviously felt that they were not I mean was it wrongful,
3 4 5	should be aware that Walsh, et. al., are still out there warring MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Where is this? This is not in the document you gave us.	2 3 4 5	mean necessarily that there are people that disagreed with what they were doing. Mr. Walsh obviously felt that they were not I mean was it wrongful, unlawful, or capricious? I don't think so.
3 4 5 6	should be aware that Walsh, et. al., are still out there warring MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Where is this? This is not in the document you gave us. MR. BENDELL: Sure it says.	2 3 4 5 6	mean necessarily that there are people that disagreed with what they were doing. Mr. Walsh obviously felt that they were not I mean was it wrongful, unlawful, or capricious? I don't think so. Q Okay, fine.
3 4 5 6 7	should be aware that Walsh, et. al., are still out there warring MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Where is this? This is not in the document you gave us. MR. BENDELL: Sure it says. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Exhibit 6?	2 3 4 5	mean necessarily that there are people that disagreed with what they were doing. Mr. Walsh obviously felt that they were not I mean was it wrongful, unlawful, or capricious? I don't think so. Q Okay, fine. A Okay. What do you want to ask me
3 4 5 6 7 8	should be aware that Walsh, et. al., are still out there warring MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Where is this? This is not in the document you gave us. MR. BENDELL: Sure it says.	2 3 4 5 6 7	mean necessarily that there are people that disagreed with what they were doing. Mr. Walsh obviously felt that they were not I mean was it wrongful, unlawful, or capricious? I don't think so. Q Okay, fine.
3 4 5 6 7	should be aware that Walsh, et. al., are still out there warring MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Where is this? This is not in the document you gave us. MR. BENDELL: Sure it says. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Exhibit 6? That's what you gave us. MR. BENDELL: Yes. It says, quote,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	mean necessarily that there are people that disagreed with what they were doing. Mr. Walsh obviously felt that they were not I mean was it wrongful, unlawful, or capricious? I don't think so. Q Okay, fine. A Okay. What do you want to ask me about?
3 4 5 6 7 8 9	should be aware that Walsh, et. al., are still out there warring MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Where is this? This is not in the document you gave us. MR. BENDELL: Sure it says. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Exhibit 6? That's what you gave us.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	mean necessarily that there are people that disagreed with what they were doing. Mr. Walsh obviously felt that they were not I mean was it wrongful, unlawful, or capricious? I don't think so. Q Okay, fine. A Okay. What do you want to ask me about? Q Have you ever seen that affidavit
3 4 5 6 7 8 9	should be aware that Walsh, et. al., are still out there warring MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Where is this? This is not in the document you gave us. MR. BENDELL: Sure it says. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Exhibit 6? That's what you gave us. MR. BENDELL: Yes. It says, quote, I thought you should be aware	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	mean necessarily that there are people that disagreed with what they were doing. Mr. Walsh obviously felt that they were not I mean was it wrongful, unlawful, or capricious? I don't think so. Q Okay, fine. A Okay. What do you want to ask me about? Q Have you ever seen that affidavit before?
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	should be aware that Walsh, et. al., are still out there warring MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Where is this? This is not in the document you gave us. MR. BENDELL: Sure it says. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Exhibit 6? That's what you gave us. MR. BENDELL: Yes. It says, quote, I thought you should be aware MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: I'm sorry. Go	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	mean necessarily that there are people that disagreed with what they were doing. Mr. Walsh obviously felt that they were not I mean was it wrongful, unlawful, or capricious? I don't think so. Q Okay, fine. A Okay. What do you want to ask me about? Q Have you ever seen that affidavit before? A No, I don't recall seeing it before. I
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	should be aware that Walsh, et. al., are still out there warring MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Where is this? This is not in the document you gave us. MR. BENDELL: Sure it says. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Exhibit 6? That's what you gave us. MR. BENDELL: Yes. It says, quote, I thought you should be aware MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: I'm sorry. Go ahead.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	mean necessarily that there are people that disagreed with what they were doing. Mr. Walsh obviously felt that they were not I mean was it wrongful, unlawful, or capricious? I don't think so. Q Okay, fine. A Okay. What do you want to ask me about? Q Have you ever seen that affidavit before? A No, I don't recall seeing it before. I heard of this Jude Huntz. I don't know him, I never
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	should be aware that Walsh, et. al., are still out there warring MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Where is this? This is not in the document you gave us. MR. BENDELL: Sure it says. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Exhibit 6? That's what you gave us. MR. BENDELL: Yes. It says, quote, I thought you should be aware MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: I'm sorry. Go ahead. MR. BENDELL: that Walsh, et.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	mean necessarily that there are people that disagreed with what they were doing. Mr. Walsh obviously felt that they were not I mean was it wrongful, unlawful, or capricious? I don't think so. Q Okay, fine. A Okay. What do you want to ask me about? Q Have you ever seen that affidavit before? A No, I don't recall seeing it before. I heard of this Jude Huntz. I don't know him, I never met him. I heard his name mentioned, but I remember
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	should be aware that Walsh, et. al., are still out there warring MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Where is this? This is not in the document you gave us. MR. BENDELL: Sure it says. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Exhibit 6? That's what you gave us. MR. BENDELL: Yes. It says, quote, I thought you should be aware MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: I'm sorry. Go ahead. MR. BENDELL: that Walsh, et. al., are still out there warring against	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	mean necessarily that there are people that disagreed with what they were doing. Mr. Walsh obviously felt that they were not I mean was it wrongful, unlawful, or capricious? I don't think so. Q Okay, fine. A Okay. What do you want to ask me about? Q Have you ever seen that affidavit before? A No, I don't recall seeing it before. I heard of this Jude Huntz. I don't know him, I never met him. I heard his name mentioned, but I remember that I did also hear someplace along the line that
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	should be aware that Walsh, et. al., are still out there warring MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Where is this? This is not in the document you gave us. MR. BENDELL: Sure it says. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Exhibit 6? That's what you gave us. MR. BENDELL: Yes. It says, quote, I thought you should be aware MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: I'm sorry. Go ahead. MR. BENDELL: that Walsh, et. al., are still out there warring against the society. Unquote.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	mean necessarily that there are people that disagreed with what they were doing. Mr. Walsh obviously felt that they were not I mean was it wrongful, unlawful, or capricious? I don't think so. Q Okay, fine. A Okay. What do you want to ask me about? Q Have you ever seen that affidavit before? A No, I don't recall seeing it before. I heard of this Jude Huntz. I don't know him, I never met him. I heard his name mentioned, but I remember that I did also hear someplace along the line that he retracted this.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	should be aware that Walsh, et. al., are still out there warring MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Where is this? This is not in the document you gave us. MR. BENDELL: Sure it says. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Exhibit 6? That's what you gave us. MR. BENDELL: Yes. It says, quote, I thought you should be aware MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: I'm sorry. Go ahead. MR. BENDELL: that Walsh, et. al., are still out there warring against the society. Unquote. THE WITNESS: Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	mean necessarily that there are people that disagreed with what they were doing. Mr. Walsh obviously felt that they were not I mean was it wrongful, unlawful, or capricious? I don't think so. Q Okay, fine. A Okay. What do you want to ask me about? Q Have you ever seen that affidavit before? A No, I don't recall seeing it before. I heard of this Jude Huntz. I don't know him, I never met him. I heard his name mentioned, but I remember that I did also hear someplace along the line that he retracted this. Q My question is you've never seen this
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	should be aware that Walsh, et. al., are still out there warring MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Where is this? This is not in the document you gave us. MR. BENDELL: Sure it says. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Exhibit 6? That's what you gave us. MR. BENDELL: Yes. It says, quote, I thought you should be aware MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: I'm sorry. Go ahead. MR. BENDELL: that Walsh, et. al., are still out there warring against the society. Unquote. THE WITNESS: Yes. BY MR. BENDELL:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	mean necessarily that there are people that disagreed with what they were doing. Mr. Walsh obviously felt that they were not I mean was it wrongful, unlawful, or capricious? I don't think so. Q Okay, fine. A Okay. What do you want to ask me about? Q Have you ever seen that affidavit before? A No, I don't recall seeing it before. I heard of this Jude Huntz. I don't know him, I never met him. I heard his name mentioned, but I remember that I did also hear someplace along the line that he retracted this. Q My question is you've never seen this affidavit before?
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	should be aware that Walsh, et. al., are still out there warring MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Where is this? This is not in the document you gave us. MR. BENDELL: Sure it says. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Exhibit 6? That's what you gave us. MR. BENDELL: Yes. It says, quote, I thought you should be aware MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: I'm sorry. Go ahead. MR. BENDELL: that Walsh, et. al., are still out there warring against the society. Unquote. THE WITNESS: Yes. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Do you know if that refers to Howard	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	mean necessarily that there are people that disagreed with what they were doing. Mr. Walsh obviously felt that they were not I mean was it wrongful, unlawful, or capricious? I don't think so. Q Okay, fine. A Okay. What do you want to ask me about? Q Have you ever seen that affidavit before? A No, I don't recall seeing it before. I heard of this Jude Huntz. I don't know him, I never met him. I heard his name mentioned, but I remember that I did also hear someplace along the line that he retracted this. Q My question is you've never seen this affidavit before? A I don't recall seeing it, no. But I do
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	should be aware that Walsh, et. al., are still out there warring MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Where is this? This is not in the document you gave us. MR. BENDELL: Sure it says. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Exhibit 6? That's what you gave us. MR. BENDELL: Yes. It says, quote, I thought you should be aware MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: I'm sorry. Go ahead. MR. BENDELL: that Walsh, et. al., are still out there warring against the society. Unquote. THE WITNESS: Yes. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Do you know if that refers to Howard Walsh?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	mean necessarily that there are people that disagreed with what they were doing. Mr. Walsh obviously felt that they were not I mean was it wrongful, unlawful, or capricious? I don't think so. Q Okay, fine. A Okay. What do you want to ask me about? Q Have you ever seen that affidavit before? A No, I don't recall seeing it before. I heard of this Jude Huntz. I don't know him, I never met him. I heard his name mentioned, but I remember that I did also hear someplace along the line that he retracted this. Q My question is you've never seen this affidavit before? A I don't recall seeing it, no. But I do recall that some of the things in here are just not
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	should be aware that Walsh, et. al., are still out there warring MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Where is this? This is not in the document you gave us. MR. BENDELL: Sure it says. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Exhibit 6? That's what you gave us. MR. BENDELL: Yes. It says, quote, I thought you should be aware MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: I'm sorry. Go ahead. MR. BENDELL: that Walsh, et. al., are still out there warring against the society. Unquote. THE WITNESS: Yes. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Do you know if that refers to Howard Walsh? A I believe it does.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	mean necessarily that there are people that disagreed with what they were doing. Mr. Walsh obviously felt that they were not I mean was it wrongful, unlawful, or capricious? I don't think so. Q Okay, fine. A Okay. What do you want to ask me about? Q Have you ever seen that affidavit before? A No, I don't recall seeing it before. I heard of this Jude Huntz. I don't know him, I never met him. I heard his name mentioned, but I remember that I did also hear someplace along the line that he retracted this. Q My question is you've never seen this affidavit before? A I don't recall seeing it, no. But I do recall that some of the things in here are just not accurate at all. Q Why don't you tell us what's not accurate.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	should be aware that Walsh, et. al., are still out there warring MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Where is this? This is not in the document you gave us. MR. BENDELL: Sure it says. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Exhibit 6? That's what you gave us. MR. BENDELL: Yes. It says, quote, I thought you should be aware MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: I'm sorry. Go ahead. MR. BENDELL: that Walsh, et. al., are still out there warring against the society. Unquote. THE WITNESS: Yes. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Do you know if that refers to Howard Walsh? A I believe it does. Q You believe that Howard Walsh was	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	mean necessarily that there are people that disagreed with what they were doing. Mr. Walsh obviously felt that they were not I mean was it wrongful, unlawful, or capricious? I don't think so. Q Okay, fine. A Okay. What do you want to ask me about? Q Have you ever seen that affidavit before? A No, I don't recall seeing it before. I heard of this Jude Huntz. I don't know him, I never met him. I heard his name mentioned, but I remember that I did also hear someplace along the line that he retracted this. Q My question is you've never seen this affidavit before? A I don't recall seeing it, no. But I do recall that some of the things in here are just not accurate at all. Q Why don't you tell us what's not
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	should be aware that Walsh, et. al., are still out there warring MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Where is this? This is not in the document you gave us. MR. BENDELL: Sure it says. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Exhibit 6? That's what you gave us. MR. BENDELL: Yes. It says, quote, I thought you should be aware MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: I'm sorry. Go ahead. MR. BENDELL: that Walsh, et. al., are still out there warring against the society. Unquote. THE WITNESS: Yes. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Do you know if that refers to Howard Walsh? A I believe it does. Q You believe that Howard Walsh was warring against the Society of Saint John?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	mean necessarily that there are people that disagreed with what they were doing. Mr. Walsh obviously felt that they were not I mean was it wrongful, unlawful, or capricious? I don't think so. Q Okay, fine. A Okay. What do you want to ask me about? Q Have you ever seen that affidavit before? A No, I don't recall seeing it before. I heard of this Jude Huntz. I don't know him, I never met him. I heard his name mentioned, but I remember that I did also hear someplace along the line that he retracted this. Q My question is you've never seen this affidavit before? A I don't recall seeing it, no. But I do recall that some of the things in here are just not accurate at all. Q Why don't you tell us what's not accurate.

10/27/2003 05:15:38 PM

if it were a quote from the bishop and it

25 John. The police never arrived, the police were

1	never called, that sea & 1022 1024 100 AAd the people umer	nt 10	4 th Filed 07/19/04 to Rage 8 of 40
2		2	A It is.
3	never arrived. So I think that a lot of this stuff	3	Q And you granted his request?
4	in here is along the same lines that it's hearsay and	4	A I did.
₹		5	Q And what happened, did he go into a
ن	come back to that understanding now.	6	contemplative community?
7	So I can't, I couldn't believe anything	7	A He never did go, no.
8	that was in here because it's so off-the-wall as it	8	Q Do you know why?
9	were. Father Carr is the one that's supposed to have	9	
10	called the police and he said that they never came,	10	
11	they never came at all. They never called them.	11	,
12	Q Anything else you disagree with?	12	100
13	MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: I object to	13	asked me if I know, I don't really know. Q Do you have any suspicions as to why he
14	that. This is a lengthy document that the	14	Q Do you have any suspicions as to why he didn't?
15	bishop I'm sure has not read word for word	15	
	•		A I think he felt that he had to stay
16 17	and I don't want the inference that he	16	here and settle this matter, these allegations that
	agrees with everything other than what he	17	were being made against him. That's just my, in
18 10	says he doesn't.	18	general that would be my reason, or his reason for
19	THE WITNESS: Yes. And, again, he	19	doing it. He was obviously very upset about these
20	says, When I returned from my trip I was	20	allegations
21	informed by a faculty member, etc. So	21	Q Which are allegations are you talking
22	therefore it's hearsay again.	22	about now?
23	MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Let me take a	23	A Mr. Selinger and all the other things
24	break here. Do you want the bishop to take	24	that were being said by Mr. Howard Walsh, the whol
25	15 minutes and read this and give you a	25	smear of things. He just felt that that was unfair
	25	<u> </u>	27
	list of what he agrees with and	1	and anyway he actually, I gave him permission to
2	MR. BENDELL: No, I don't need to	2	go but I didn't order him to go so. There was never
3	ask anymore questions about this exhibit.	3	any, I may say this: As has been alleged, there was
4	MR. COGNETTI: And, Jim, since you	4	never any quid pro quo here with regard to you leav
5	mention local rules, I want you to know	5	the society and, therefore, I will drop all the
6	there's a local rule in the Middle District	6	charges or anything like that.
7	that limits you to six hours.	7	There was never anything like that and
8	MR. BENDELL: This will be done in	8	that was alleged and I felt very strongly that that
9	six hours.	9	was a most uncharitable and unfair and untrue. This
10	MR. COGNETTI: Okay, just so you	10	letter explains why I gave him permission because h
11	know.	11	asked for it. Period.
12	BY MR. BENDELL:	12	Q I'm going to show you Exhibit 9.
13	Q Please examine Exhibit 8.	13	A Yes.
14	A Okay.	14	Q This was provided to us by the diocesan
15	Q Now Exhibit 8 is comprised of two	15	attorneys and at the top it indicates that it was a
16	letters. The first letter is dated September 29,	16	draft of a letter that was not sent, is that correct?
17	2001. Does that appear to be a copy of a letter you	17	A Right. That's my writing up there.
18	received from Father Urrutigoity at that time?	18	Q On page 2 it says, this is addressed to
19	A It does.	19	Dr. Bond, If you're willing to start from where you
20	Q And calling to your attention the	20	are, financially and otherwise, if you're willing to
21	second paragraph where it says, quote, I would like	21	stop attacking Father Urrutigoity and the Society,
•	to be allowed to spend a prolonged time or even to	22	publicly and privately, and leave these matters in my
23	join a strictly contemplative community as soon as	23	hands and if I can convince the Society to do the
24	possible in the present circumstances. Unquote.	24	same, then I believe there is some hope for success
25	Then the October 8 letter that's attached to it, is	25	in the Society and the college. Unquote. Do I
-0	men the october o letter that's attached to it, is		
	26	1	28

understand you to Gassy பெர்க்கு வெரியாக மாகம் மாகம் பார்க்க மாகம் மாகம் மாகம் மாகம் பார்கள் மாகம் மா 2 stop criticizing Father Urrutigoity, he would be that letter in October I remember and said I'm sorry 3 allowed to start the college? that it's come to this stage, that we just can't 4 Α No. 4 resolve this matter and I cannot see, I regret to Q What does that sentence mean? 5 tell you I cannot see my way clear to give permission Α That sentence means if you would stop 6 to start a Catholic college in Milford when things 7 attacking everybody connected with the Catholic are so contentious that they're bordering on scandal, 8 Church, for crying out loud, he was blasting at 8 and that's when this thing went haywire. everybody, everybody and anybody and warring it, that 9 9 Q I'll show you Exhibit 10. 10 would be a proper word to use in that context, in 10 Α 11 other words if he would stop these public 11 Q Is that a statement authored by you? 12 announcements and inflammatory messages to thousands 12 Yes. 13 of people, that if he could just kind of sit down and 13 Q Now in the second paragraph it talks 14 we could come, see if we could come to some kind of 14 about, quote, immoral sexual behavior, unquote, 15 resolution here. alleged against Father Urrutigoity. Do you see that? 15 16 That's a very interesting story and I 16 17 don't know whether you want to hear it now or not, 17 Q In the same paragraph it says, All the 18 but that's what that means. There's no, as I say no 18 allegations made against Father Urrutigoity have been 19 quid pro quo, you know? As I say, if we can resolve 19 investigated. 20 this difficulty between you and the Society, and 20 Α Um-hum. 21 there was a difficulty there, he wanted to separate 21 a Now, in fact, you did not investigate 22 himself from the Society completely and have an 22 the Argentina allegations, did you? 23 independent college all by himself, separate from the 23 Α Well, we looked at them, we looked at 24 college. 24 the thing that was brought to our attention. 25 And I said, Well, it's all right with 25 Eventually it was brought to our attention that 29 31 me if it's all right with the Society. It's their that's what they were saying, so obviously we heard 2 baby. They're the ones, it's their Society and their 2 about them and looked at them and put them in that 3 college. They're the ones, it's their idea and so 3 category as I explained earlier, that these are forth. And if it's all right with them, then it 4 4 unsubstantiated as far as we were concerned again. 5 would be all right with me. At that point, now 5 And the Society and all who were things have changed since then, it was October, I 6 6 connected with this were most cooperative in helping believe October of that year, this came after, this 7 7 us to find out what we could. So we came to the 8 is November, because I had talked to Father Munkelt 8 conclusion as we did with Mathew Selinger that there 9 and I said the same thing to him, that I would be 9 was no reason for us to do anything further than what 10 happy to resolve this thing in an amicable way if you 10 we did. 11 can do something about it. 11 With Mathew Selinger you testified that 12 I mean he could start a Catholic 12 it was inconclusive as to everything that happened? 13 college obviously, anybody can. A college rather, 13 We did not know what happened in 14 14 not a Catholic college. He could start a college, Argentina. We were not in Argentina, we never heard 15 from anybody in Argentina. Nobody ever said anything 15 anybody can do that if they want to do that; it would 16 not be my concern. Would it be a Catholic college? 16 to us at all about Argentina except what we read in 17 No, it would not be a Catholic college. But he could 17 those other things. 18 start that and if things ameliorated, eventually it 18 Q But you never wrote to anybody in 19 could become a Catholic college possibly. 19 Argentina asking, did you? 20 20 But it was not all right with the Α Never. 21 Society for him to leave, and I tried to get the two 21 Q Now in the fourth paragraph it says, of them together to resolve the difficulty and see 22 Without going into great detail --23 How about the third paragraph there, what they could work out and they just were unwilling 23 to give permission, they just did not want him to 24 the third paragraph. You repeated these things I 24 separate themselves from the college and start it. 25 think yourself and I'm still waiting for that 25 30 32 Page 29 to 32 of 202 8 of 51 sheet 10/27/2003 05:15:38 PM

	1 apology. Remember 3162stateMeM4 were attrocuted to	1 194	4 accluse no 1994 ing something like that or doing
	2 Bishop Dougherty and myself and taken out of context	2	something like that. How dare you say that. I don't
	3 in those articles and twisted to support this	3	care whether a boy is molested or not. How could you
	4 erroneous and inaccurate betrayal, and remember I	4	come to a conclusion like that?
'	spoke to you about that and you said I'll correct	5	Q Did you make any public statements that
·1	that. And you spoke to Bishop Dougherty, Bishop	6	you said the boy was unstable?
	7 Dougherty was outraged. You don't know Bishop	7	A I said that someone told me he was
	B Dougherty, you'll see him tomorrow I guess, but I can	8	unstable. I don't know the boy.
!	etell you that he was outraged that anything like that	9	Q You said that publicly, didn't you,
10) would even	10	Bishop?
1.	Q Bishop Timlin, I will never apologize	11	A I said it someplace, I don't know where
1:	for anything I said to you or did in this case. I'm	12	I said it.
1:	quite proud of it, and on the judgment day I hope you	13	Q And you don't know the boy and yet you
14	feel the same way before God.	14	made a public statement that he was unstable, didn't
1:	MR. COGNETTI: All right, all	15	you, Bishop?
16	right.	16	A I didn't say he was, I said I
17	MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Let's stop this	17	understand, that's what I was told. Do I care about
18	nonsense.	18	whether that boy was molested or not? Absolutely, I
19	THE WITNESS: I'll apologize for	19	care much more than you care.
20	something that. I've done that's wrong.	20	Q Then why would you say that he's
21	If you don't want to apologize, you don't	21	unstable if
22	have to.	22	A Because that's a fact.
23	BY MR. BENDELL:	23	MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Object to the
24	Q I've never done anything wrong in this	24	question, it's argumentative.
25	case.	25	BY MR. BENDELL:
25			
25	33		35
25		1	35 Q You said that you don't know that
23	A You said that Bishop Dougherty said	1 2	
1	A You said that Bishop Dougherty said something to me and I disregarded that and I went	1	Q You said that you don't know that
2	A You said that Bishop Dougherty said something to me and I disregarded that and I went over his head, and you put that in print. And I	2	Q You said that you don't know that (Whereupon, more than one person spoke at
3	A You said that Bishop Dougherty said something to me and I disregarded that and I went over his head, and you put that in print. And I called you about that.	2 3	Q You said that you don't know that (Whereupon, more than one person spoke at the same time and this reporter could not
3 4	A You said that Bishop Dougherty said something to me and I disregarded that and I went over his head, and you put that in print. And I called you about that. Q Everything I said was true.	2 3 4	Q You said that you don't know that (Whereupon, more than one person spoke at the same time and this reporter could not decipher any testimony.)
3 4 5	A You said that Bishop Dougherty said something to me and I disregarded that and I went over his head, and you put that in print. And I called you about that. Q Everything I said was true. A That was not true.	2 3 4 5	Q You said that you don't know that (Whereupon, more than one person spoke at the same time and this reporter could not decipher any testimony.) THE WITNESS: I don't know the boy
3 4 5 6	A You said that Bishop Dougherty said something to me and I disregarded that and I went over his head, and you put that in print. And I called you about that. Q Everything I said was true. A That was not true. Q Then you need to sue me for liable.	2 3 4 5 6	Q You said that you don't know that (Whereupon, more than one person spoke at the same time and this reporter could not decipher any testimony.) THE WITNESS: I don't know the boy but that's what I was told, that he was a
2 3 4 5 6	A You said that Bishop Dougherty said something to me and I disregarded that and I went over his head, and you put that in print. And I called you about that. Q Everything I said was true. A That was not true. Q Then you need to sue me for liable. A No, I'm not going to sue anybody. I'm	2 3 4 5 6 7	Q You said that you don't know that (Whereupon, more than one person spoke at the same time and this reporter could not decipher any testimony.) THE WITNESS: I don't know the boy but that's what I was told, that he was a problem his own mother told me he was a
3 4 5 6 7	A You said that Bishop Dougherty said something to me and I disregarded that and I went over his head, and you put that in print. And I called you about that. Q Everything I said was true. A That was not true. Q Then you need to sue me for liable. A No, I'm not going to sue anybody. I'm not going to go out suing people, that's your	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q You said that you don't know that (Whereupon, more than one person spoke at the same time and this reporter could not decipher any testimony.) THE WITNESS: I don't know the boy but that's what I was told, that he was a problem his own mother told me he was a problem boy.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A You said that Bishop Dougherty said something to me and I disregarded that and I went over his head, and you put that in print. And I called you about that. Q Everything I said was true. A That was not true. Q Then you need to sue me for liable. A No, I'm not going to sue anybody. I'm not going to go out suing people, that's your business but I am not going to sue anybody.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q You said that you don't know that (Whereupon, more than one person spoke at the same time and this reporter could not decipher any testimony.) THE WITNESS: I don't know the boy but that's what I was told, that he was a problem his own mother told me he was a problem boy. BY MR. BENDELL:
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A You said that Bishop Dougherty said something to me and I disregarded that and I went over his head, and you put that in print. And I called you about that. Q Everything I said was true. A That was not true. Q Then you need to sue me for liable. A No, I'm not going to sue anybody. I'm not going to go out suing people, that's your business but I am not going to sue anybody. Q Now getting to the fourth paragraph	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q You said that you don't know that (Whereupon, more than one person spoke at the same time and this reporter could not decipher any testimony.) THE WITNESS: I don't know the boy but that's what I was told, that he was a problem his own mother told me he was a problem boy. BY MR. BENDELL: Q And you felt that you should tell that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A You said that Bishop Dougherty said something to me and I disregarded that and I went over his head, and you put that in print. And I called you about that. Q Everything I said was true. A That was not true. Q Then you need to sue me for liable. A No, I'm not going to sue anybody. I'm not going to go out suing people, that's your business but I am not going to sue anybody. Q Now getting to the fourth paragraph A But I mean that's a point that I want	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q You said that you don't know that (Whereupon, more than one person spoke at the same time and this reporter could not decipher any testimony.) THE WITNESS: I don't know the boy but that's what I was told, that he was a problem his own mother told me he was a problem boy. BY MR. BENDELL: Q And you felt that you should tell that to the public?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A You said that Bishop Dougherty said something to me and I disregarded that and I went over his head, and you put that in print. And I called you about that. Q Everything I said was true. A That was not true. Q Then you need to sue me for liable. A No, I'm not going to sue anybody. I'm not going to go out suing people, that's your business but I am not going to sue anybody. Q Now getting to the fourth paragraph A But I mean that's a point that I want to make. Now if you get angry about it, that's your	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Q You said that you don't know that (Whereupon, more than one person spoke at the same time and this reporter could not decipher any testimony.) THE WITNESS: I don't know the boy but that's what I was told, that he was a problem his own mother told me he was a problem boy. BY MR. BENDELL: Q And you felt that you should tell that to the public? A No, well, I'm being questioned about
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A You said that Bishop Dougherty said something to me and I disregarded that and I went over his head, and you put that in print. And I called you about that. Q Everything I said was true. A That was not true. Q Then you need to sue me for liable. A No, I'm not going to sue anybody. I'm not going to go out suing people, that's your business but I am not going to sue anybody. Q Now getting to the fourth paragraph A But I mean that's a point that I want to make. Now if you get angry about it, that's your business, too, and you can holler and shout about it.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q You said that you don't know that (Whereupon, more than one person spoke at the same time and this reporter could not decipher any testimony.) THE WITNESS: I don't know the boy but that's what I was told, that he was a problem his own mother told me he was a problem boy. BY MR. BENDELL: Q And you felt that you should tell that to the public? A No, well, I'm being questioned about it, what am I going to say? I mean I tell the truth.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A You said that Bishop Dougherty said something to me and I disregarded that and I went over his head, and you put that in print. And I called you about that. Q Everything I said was true. A That was not true. Q Then you need to sue me for liable. A No, I'm not going to sue anybody. I'm not going to go out suing people, that's your business but I am not going to sue anybody. Q Now getting to the fourth paragraph A But I mean that's a point that I want to make. Now if you get angry about it, that's your business, too, and you can holler and shout about it. Q I'm not angry.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q You said that you don't know that (Whereupon, more than one person spoke at the same time and this reporter could not decipher any testimony.) THE WITNESS: I don't know the boy but that's what I was told, that he was a problem his own mother told me he was a problem boy. BY MR. BENDELL: Q And you felt that you should tell that to the public? A No, well, I'm being questioned about it, what am I going to say? I mean I tell the truth. But to accuse me of something like that, I'm very
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A You said that Bishop Dougherty said something to me and I disregarded that and I went over his head, and you put that in print. And I called you about that. Q Everything I said was true. A That was not true. Q Then you need to sue me for liable. A No, I'm not going to sue anybody. I'm not going to go out suing people, that's your business but I am not going to sue anybody. Q Now getting to the fourth paragraph A But I mean that's a point that I want to make. Now if you get angry about it, that's your business, too, and you can holler and shout about it. Q I'm not angry.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q You said that you don't know that (Whereupon, more than one person spoke at the same time and this reporter could not decipher any testimony.) THE WITNESS: I don't know the boy but that's what I was told, that he was a problem his own mother told me he was a problem boy. BY MR. BENDELL: Q And you felt that you should tell that to the public? A No, well, I'm being questioned about it, what am I going to say? I mean I tell the truth. But to accuse me of something like that, I'm very surprised that you would do anything like that as an
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A You said that Bishop Dougherty said something to me and I disregarded that and I went over his head, and you put that in print. And I called you about that. Q Everything I said was true. A That was not true. Q Then you need to sue me for liable. A No, I'm not going to sue anybody. I'm not going to go out suing people, that's your business but I am not going to sue anybody. Q Now getting to the fourth paragraph A But I mean that's a point that I want to make. Now if you get angry about it, that's your business, too, and you can holler and shout about it. Q I'm not angry. A You're not? Okay. You sound angry but go ahead.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q You said that you don't know that (Whereupon, more than one person spoke at the same time and this reporter could not decipher any testimony.) THE WITNESS: I don't know the boy but that's what I was told, that he was a problem his own mother told me he was a problem boy. BY MR. BENDELL: Q And you felt that you should tell that to the public? A No, well, I'm being questioned about it, what am I going to say? I mean I tell the truth. But to accuse me of something like that, I'm very surprised that you would do anything like that as an attorney, and as a Catholic that you would think for
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A You said that Bishop Dougherty said something to me and I disregarded that and I went over his head, and you put that in print. And I called you about that. Q Everything I said was true. A That was not true. Q Then you need to sue me for liable. A No, I'm not going to sue anybody. I'm not going to go out suing people, that's your business but I am not going to sue anybody. Q Now getting to the fourth paragraph A But I mean that's a point that I want to make. Now if you get angry about it, that's your business, too, and you can holler and shout about it. Q I'm not angry. A You're not? Okay. You sound angry but go ahead. Q I'm angry that a boy was molested and	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q You said that you don't know that (Whereupon, more than one person spoke at the same time and this reporter could not decipher any testimony.) THE WITNESS: I don't know the boy but that's what I was told, that he was a problem his own mother told me he was a problem boy. BY MR. BENDELL: Q And you felt that you should tell that to the public? A No, well, I'm being questioned about it, what am I going to say? I mean I tell the truth. But to accuse me of something like that, I'm very surprised that you would do anything like that as an attorney, and as a Catholic that you would think for one second that I would ever do anything like that.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A You said that Bishop Dougherty said something to me and I disregarded that and I went over his head, and you put that in print. And I called you about that. Q Everything I said was true. A That was not true. Q Then you need to sue me for liable. A No, I'm not going to sue anybody. I'm not going to go out suing people, that's your business but I am not going to sue anybody. Q Now getting to the fourth paragraph A But I mean that's a point that I want to make. Now if you get angry about it, that's your business, too, and you can holler and shout about it. Q I'm not angry. A You're not? Okay. You sound angry but go ahead. Q I'm angry that a boy was molested and you don't seem to give a dam.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q You said that you don't know that (Whereupon, more than one person spoke at the same time and this reporter could not decipher any testimony.) THE WITNESS: I don't know the boy but that's what I was told, that he was a problem his own mother told me he was a problem boy. BY MR. BENDELL: Q And you felt that you should tell that to the public? A No, well, I'm being questioned about it, what am I going to say? I mean I tell the truth. But to accuse me of something like that, I'm very surprised that you would do anything like that as an attorney, and as a Catholic that you would think for one second that I would ever do anything like that. How could you possibly say a thing like that?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A You said that Bishop Dougherty said something to me and I disregarded that and I went over his head, and you put that in print. And I called you about that. Q Everything I said was true. A That was not true. Q Then you need to sue me for liable. A No, I'm not going to sue anybody. I'm not going to go out suing people, that's your business but I am not going to sue anybody. Q Now getting to the fourth paragraph A But I mean that's a point that I want to make. Now if you get angry about it, that's your business, too, and you can holler and shout about it. Q I'm not angry. A You're not? Okay. You sound angry but go ahead. Q I'm angry that a boy was molested and you don't seem to give a dam. A Don't you dare say that to me. Don't	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q You said that you don't know that (Whereupon, more than one person spoke at the same time and this reporter could not decipher any testimony.) THE WITNESS: I don't know the boy but that's what I was told, that he was a problem his own mother told me he was a problem boy. BY MR. BENDELL: Q And you felt that you should tell that to the public? A No, well, I'm being questioned about it, what am I going to say? I mean I tell the truth. But to accuse me of something like that, I'm very surprised that you would do anything like that as an attorney, and as a Catholic that you would think for one second that I would ever do anything like that. How could you possibly say a thing like that? Q Because most of the bishops in this
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A You said that Bishop Dougherty said something to me and I disregarded that and I went over his head, and you put that in print. And I called you about that. Q Everything I said was true. A That was not true. Q Then you need to sue me for liable. A No, I'm not going to sue anybody. I'm not going to go out suing people, that's your business but I am not going to sue anybody. Q Now getting to the fourth paragraph A But I mean that's a point that I want to make. Now if you get angry about it, that's your business, too, and you can holler and shout about it. Q I'm not angry. A You're not? Okay. You sound angry but go ahead. Q I'm angry that a boy was molested and you don't seem to give a dam. A Don't you dare say that to me. Don't	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q You said that you don't know that (Whereupon, more than one person spoke at the same time and this reporter could not decipher any testimony.) THE WITNESS: I don't know the boy but that's what I was told, that he was a problem his own mother told me he was a problem boy. BY MR. BENDELL: Q And you felt that you should tell that to the public? A No, well, I'm being questioned about it, what am I going to say? I mean I tell the truth. But to accuse me of something like that, I'm very surprised that you would do anything like that as an attorney, and as a Catholic that you would think for one second that I would ever do anything like that. How could you possibly say a thing like that? Q Because most of the bishops in this country have the same
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A You said that Bishop Dougherty said something to me and I disregarded that and I went over his head, and you put that in print. And I called you about that. Q Everything I said was true. A That was not true. Q Then you need to sue me for liable. A No, I'm not going to sue anybody. I'm not going to go out suing people, that's your business but I am not going to sue anybody. Q Now getting to the fourth paragraph A But I mean that's a point that I want to make. Now if you get angry about it, that's your business, too, and you can holler and shout about it. Q I'm not angry. A You're not? Okay. You sound angry but go ahead. Q I'm angry that a boy was molested and you don't seem to give a dam. A Don't you dare say that to me. Don't you dare say that to me. Don't you accuse me of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q You said that you don't know that (Whereupon, more than one person spoke at the same time and this reporter could not decipher any testimony.) THE WITNESS: I don't know the boy but that's what I was told, that he was a problem his own mother told me he was a problem boy. BY MR. BENDELL: Q And you felt that you should tell that to the public? A No, well, I'm being questioned about it, what am I going to say? I mean I tell the truth. But to accuse me of something like that, I'm very surprised that you would do anything like that as an attorney, and as a Catholic that you would think for one second that I would ever do anything like that. How could you possibly say a thing like that? Q Because most of the bishops in this country have the same A Don't you dare say that, either.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A You said that Bishop Dougherty said something to me and I disregarded that and I went over his head, and you put that in print. And I called you about that. Q Everything I said was true. A That was not true. Q Then you need to sue me for liable. A No, I'm not going to sue anybody. I'm not going to go out suing people, that's your business but I am not going to sue anybody. Q Now getting to the fourth paragraph A But I mean that's a point that I want to make. Now if you get angry about it, that's your business, too, and you can holler and shout about it. Q I'm not angry. A You're not? Okay. You sound angry but go ahead. Q I'm angry that a boy was molested and you don't seem to give a dam. A Don't you dare say that to me. Don't you dare say that to me. I'll get very angry if you accuse me of something like that because that's not true. Never	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q You said that you don't know that (Whereupon, more than one person spoke at the same time and this reporter could not decipher any testimony.) THE WITNESS: I don't know the boy but that's what I was told, that he was a problem his own mother told me he was a problem boy. BY MR. BENDELL: Q And you felt that you should tell that to the public? A No, well, I'm being questioned about it, what am I going to say? I mean I tell the truth. But to accuse me of something like that, I'm very surprised that you would do anything like that as an attorney, and as a Catholic that you would think for one second that I would ever do anything like that. How could you possibly say a thing like that? Q Because most of the bishops in this country have the same A Don't you dare say that, either. Q It's true.

1	adjourage & position 199444 of Flask Document	192	4 Filed 07/19/04 Page 11 of 40
2	legitimate questions.	2	MR. BENDELL: It will help me to
3	MR. BENDELL: I'm willing to ask a	3	accommodate Mr. Leeson's goals, which are
4	question if he stops screaming.	4	totally reasonable, if you can instruct the
٠, ٦	THE WITNESS: I admit I'm screaming	5	witness only to answer questions.
1-3	and I apologize for screaming, but I feel	6	MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Bishop, just
7	very strongly about this, much more	7	answer the question that he's asked.
8	strongly than you do. Go ahead now.	8	THE WITNESS: I'll be happy to do
9	MR. LEESON: Excuse me, Jim. I	9	that.
10	have an objection to make, Jim, concerning	10	MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Thank you.
11	your comments. The purpose of a deposition	11	BY MR. BENDELL:
12	is for an attorney to ask	12	Q Okay, going to Paragraph 4 it says,
13	questions respectfully of a	13	Without going into great detail, suffice it to say
14	MR. BENDELL: You don't have to	14	that everything mentioned in the scurrilous materials
15	lecture me what it's about, but he was	15	disseminated publicly and privately have been
16	making charges	16	thoroughly investigated. That's what it says, isn't
17	MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: No, you've	17	it?
18	changed it into an argument.	18	A Yes.
19	MR. BENDELL: No, he said	19	Q Tell us how those allegations have been
20	(Whereupon, more than one person spoke at	20	thoroughly investigated at that time, which is
21	the same time and this reporter could not	21	November of 2001?
22	decipher any testimony.)	22	A Which allegations are you talking
23	MR. LEESON: Excuse me, stop	23	about?
24	interrupting me. I have an object to make	24	Q Well, whatever ones you're referring
25	about your conduct. In the Middle District 37	25	to. It says here, mentioned in the scurrilous
' -		_	39
2	all the attorneys who come here to practice and are licensed here to practice conduct	1	materials.
3	themselves in accordance with standards of	2	A One of the things was when they said
4	civility well recognized by the Bench and	3	that Bishop Dougherty and I were at odds about these
5	Bar of this district. We expect no less of	4 5	things. That certainly was scurrilous and that was untrue, and I know Bishop Dougherty very well and he
6	you.	6	would deny that categorically. I don't remember what
7	Your comments so far have been	7	other scurrilous things there were at that particular
8	argumentative and insulting. You may hold	8	time.
9	your personal opinions but this is not the	9	Q Okay. I'm going to show you Exhibit
10	forum to share those opinions and argue	10	11.
11	with the witness. If this persists, I'm	11	A Okay.
12	going to suggested that remedial action of	12	Q Is that a copy of the letter that you
13	some type be taken with the judges because	13	wrote to Papal Nuncio in November of 2001?
14	this is wholly inappropriate. And I	14	A It is.
15	suggest that we proceed with the deposition	15	Q In the fourth paragraph it says, quote,
16	in a gentlemanly-like fashion with the	16	The allegations about Father Urrutigoity have all
17	questions and the answers.	17	been thoroughly investigated and found to be without
18	MR. BENDELL: Everything you told	18	merit. Unquote. Was that a true statement?
19	me I already know. Let me say as counsel	19	A Yes.
	for the Diocese, I'm going to ask only	20	Q And so what allegations were you
20	ior are broaded, i iii going to don only		
20 21	questions. Before I asked a question about	21	referring to?
1			

25

MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Let's just

24 allegations were there? About money and so forth, I

25 don't remember anything else.

that point to hollering at I holler but forgiveness Q forgive you. A you don't wo Q A	We didn't know about Michael Prorock at There was nothing at all about that at that we knew. Will you forgive me for tyou? I apologize for hollering at you.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A I don't know whether it was confidential or not. Q In the second paragraph it says, On Monday, January 14 in keeping with our diocesan policy, I spoke to Father Ensey and Father Urrutigoity of the Society of Saint John and told
A that time. that point the hollering and forgiveness Q forgive you. A you don't won A A	We didn't know about Michael Prorock at There was nothing at all about that at that we knew. Will you forgive me for a you? I apologize for hollering at you. I calm down very quickly. No so any in the second second was a polygon of the second with the second second was a second with the second was a second was a second with the second was a	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Confidential or not. Q In the second paragraph it says, On Monday, January 14 in keeping with our diocesan policy, I spoke to Father Ensey and Father Urrutigoity of the Society of Saint John and told them I wanted them to leave the Society's home in Shohola, Pennsylvania and move to our diocesan home for retired priests until we can find out where this
that time. that point the hollering at the line of the	There was nothing at all about that at that we knew. Will you forgive me for tyou? I apologize for hollering at you. I calm down very quickly. No s? No, I didn't feel it's up to me to I'm not offended by You can, you can. You don't have to if yant to but you can.	4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q In the second paragraph it says, On Monday, January 14 in keeping with our diocesan policy, I spoke to Father Ensey and Father Urrutigoity of the Society of Saint John and told them I wanted them to leave the Society's home in Shohola, Pennsylvania and move to our diocesan home for retired priests until we can find out where this
that point to hollering at I holler but forgiveness Q forgive you. A you don't wo Q A	that we knew. Will you forgive me for tyou? I apologize for hollering at you. I calm down very quickly. No s? No, I didn't feel it's up to me to I'm not offended by You can, you can. You don't have to if yant to but you can.	5 6 7 8 9 10	Monday, January 14 in keeping with our diocesan policy, I spoke to Father Ensey and Father Urrutigoity of the Society of Saint John and told them I wanted them to leave the Society's home in Shohola, Pennsylvania and move to our diocesan home for retired priests until we can find out where this
hollering at I holler but forgiveness Q forgive you. A you don't w Q A	t you? I apologize for hollering at you. I calm down very quickly. No No, I didn't feel it's up to me to I'm not offended by You can, you can. You don't have to if yant to but you can.	6 7 8 9 10	policy, I spoke to Father Ensey and Father Urrutigoity of the Society of Saint John and told them I wanted them to leave the Society's home in Shohola, Pennsylvania and move to our diocesan home for retired priests until we can find out where this
I holler but forgiveness Q forgive you. A you don't w Q A	I calm down very quickly. No No, I didn't feel it's up to me to I'm not offended by You can, you can. You don't have to if yant to but you can.	7 8 9 10 11	Urrutigoity of the Society of Saint John and told them I wanted them to leave the Society's home in Shohola, Pennsylvania and move to our diocesan home for retired priests until we can find out where this
forgiveness Q forgive you. A you don't w Q A	No, I didn't feel it's up to me to I'm not offended by You can, you can. You don't have to if yant to but you can.	8 9 10 11	them I wanted them to leave the Society's home in Shohola, Pennsylvania and move to our diocesan home for retired priests until we can find out where this
Q forgive you. A you don't w Q A	No, I didn't feel it's up to me to I'm not offended by You can, you can. You don't have to if yant to but you can.	9 10 11	Shohola, Pennsylvania and move to our diocesan home for retired priests until we can find out where this
forgive you. A you don't w Q A	I'm not offended by You can, you can. You don't have to if yant to but you can.	10 11	for retired priests until we can find out where this
A you don't w Q A	You can, you can. You don't have to if vant to but you can.	11	
you don't w Q A	ant to but you can.	!	is going. Unquote. Now you asked them to leave the
Q A			
A	I hold no ill will.	12	Shohola property, is that correct?
		13	A Correct.
will against	Well, thank you. I don't hold any ill	14	Q And to go to Scranton?
	you, either.	15	A I had to get them in someplace, they
		16	had to live someplace and I told them to come to
friends again	. I'm going to show you Exhibit 12.	17	Scranton to get away from their home there, yes,
Α	Yes.	18	according to our policies.
Q	This is a letter plus another letter	19	Q What were the conditions or
attached, so	I'm mostly interested in the first	20	restrictions that they were to operate under while
etter. I'm n	ot going to ask you detailed questions	21	this was pending?
about the se	cond letter, just that it refers to	22	A They were not to engage in any public
Michael Prore	ock's dad.	23	ministry; they were not able to celebrate mass
Α	I remember this letter.	24	publicly or anything like that, but they could say
Q	Now the cover letter on Exhibit 12 is	25	mass privately. That's about it.
	41	L	43
rom the Pap		1	Q Were they allowed to wear clerical
Α		2	garb?
Q	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	3	A Yes.
		4	Q Was there any restrictions against them
his material	you will note that the content pertains	5	being with boys?
•		6	A I don't recall specifically saying
		7	that. Obviously that was implied if it wasn't
	•	8	explicitly said, that they not be engaged in any kind
	•	9	of Apostolic ministry with boys or adults.
		10	Q But were they specifically restricted
eems to rais	e other issues worthy of consideration.	11	from being with minors?
o you reme	mber getting this letter?	12	A I don't recall it specifically but that
		13	was certainly the indication. They were not to be
Q	I'm going to show you Exhibit 13.	14	involved in any ministry with anybody.
	-		Q But aside from ministry, I mean just
Q	The first paragraph, the second	16	having a cup of coffee, could they have a cup of
entence says	s, I thank you very much for your	17	coffee with a minor?
astoral judg	ment in sending me Mr. Prorock's letter	18	A Well, that's a matter of judgment I
nd I want to	assure you that I have taken it very	19	suppose. Some people could say yes, some people
eriously. No	w you were writing this to the Papal	20	could say no, but that's a judgment call. What do
Iuncio, is tha	t correct?	21	you mean by having a cup of coffee with somebody
Α	Yes.	22	They certainly were not restricted from living, they
	,	23	had to live.
udgment, wa	s it your understanding that the letter	24	Q Okay, I'm going to show you Exhibit 14.
hat Mr. Proro	ck wrote to him was supposed to be	25	A That letter from Nuncio was the first
	42		44
	A Q control is the definition of two priests ather Eric Eric maware of ddress the electrol is the day of the	riends again. I'm going to show you Exhibit 12. A Yes. Q This is a letter plus another letter attached, so I'm mostly interested in the first letter. I'm not going to ask you detailed questions about the second letter, just that it refers to dichael Prorock's dad. A Iremember this letter. Q Now the cover letter on Exhibit 12 is 41 rom the Papal Nuncio, is that correct? A Right, yes. Q And it says, this is dated December 31, 1001 is the date, and it says here, Upon review of his material you will note that the content pertains to two priests of the Society of Saint John; namely, 1001 is the date, and it says here, Upon review of his material you will note that the content pertains to two priests of the Society of Saint John; namely, 1001 is the date, and it says here, Upon review of his material you will note that the content pertains to two priests of the Society of Saint John; namely, 1001 is the date, and it says here, Upon review of his material you will note that the content pertains to two priests of the Society of Saint John; namely, 1001 is the Carlos Urrutigoity. I maware of your letter of November 28 in which you didress the earlier concerns expressed about Father Irrutigoity. Nevertheless, the recent correspondence eems to raise other issues worthy of consideration. It is not you remember getting this letter? A Ido. Q I'm going to show you Exhibit 13. A Okay. Q The first paragraph, the second entence says, I thank you very much for your astoral judgment in sending me Mr. Prorock's letter and I want to assure you that I have taken it very eriously. Now you were writing this to the Papal luncio, is that correct? A Yes. Q When you talk about his pastoral adgment, was it your understanding that the letter hat Mr. Prorock wrote to him was supposed to be	A Yes. Q This is a letter plus another letter attached, so I'm mostly interested in the first etter. I'm not going to ask you detailed questions about the second letter, just that it refers to dichael Prorock's dad. A I remember this letter. Q Now the cover letter on Exhibit 12 is 41 rom the Papal Nuncio, is that correct? A Right, yes. Q And it says, this is dated December 31, 3001 is the date, and it says here, Upon review of this material you will note that the content pertains to two priests of the Society of Saint John; namely, ather Eric Ensey and Father Carlos Urrutigoity. I maware of your letter of November 28 in which you didress the earlier concerns expressed about Father Irrutigoity. Nevertheless, the recent correspondence eems to raise other issues worthy of consideration. Q I'm going to show you Exhibit 13. A Okay. Q The first paragraph, the second entence says, I thank you very much for your astoral judgment in sending me Mr. Prorock's letter nd I want to assure you that I have taken it very eriously. Now you were writing this to the Papal luncio, is that correct? A Yes. Q When you talk about his pastoral adgment, was it your understanding that the letter nat Mr. Prorock wrote to him was supposed to be

1	word that I everage and the Control of the control	104	mater and ut you and you masp understand what the la
2	•	2	in Pennsylvania is with regard to serving alcohol to
3	immediately.	3	minors, any kind of alcohol, even parents serving
4	Q Okay. This appears to be minutes of	4	alcohol to minors. You must not do that at all.
	the Clergy Review Board meeting of January 22, 2002,	5	And I made it, you can see that I can
Ö	is that correct?	6	get a little bit fiery at times. And I had made that
7	A Yes.	7	very clear, as clearly as I could possibly make it
8	Q Have you seen these minutes before?	8	that that must stop, you can't do that. And they
9	A No.	9	agreed wholeheartedly, always were very cooperative
0	Q Do these minutes at least to your	10	with me. And if I asked them to do something, they
1	recollection accurately reflect that meeting of the	11	immediately put it into practice, never any question.
2	Review Board?	12	And so we did that.
3	A Yes.	13	Q So did you verify that, indeed, some of
4	Q Let me ask you about the first	14	the priests of the Society of Saint John were
5	paragraph. To your recollection is this an accurate	15	•
6	list of the members of the Review Board?		sleeping with young men?
		16	A I never verified it with them nobody
7 2	A Right.	17	I can't verify that because I was not there. Some
3	Q Mr. O'Brien at one point said that	18	people have said that they did, I know Dr. Bond has
	there was an error, that there should be another	19	said that many times and several others apparently
)	attorney's name?	20	have said it in different contexts, but they denied
1	MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: No, no, I said	21	that there was anything wrong. I can't say that they
2	another attorney went out to Minnesota, not	22	ever said, yes, we sleep with boys. I don't remember
3	on the Board listed.	23	them ever admitting anything like that.
ļ	MR. BENDELL: I'm sorry, I got	24	Q Did they ever deny that they sleep with
5	confused.	25	boys?
	45		47
	BY MR. BENDELL:	1	A Well, I can't remember the exact words
2	Q Going to page 2, the last large	2	of the conversation but to my knowledge they implied
3	paragraph starts out, Members of the Board expressed	3	that they were not sleeping with boys or if they did
ŀ	concern that Father Urrutigoity has again been named	4	it was certainly innocent. I can't recall the exact
,	in a complaint involving the practice of sleeping	5	words.
6	with young men. Unquote. What was the previous	6	Q It was one of the two, either it was
•	allegation or allegations regarding sleeping that	7	innocent or they implied that they did not sleep with
}	were made?	8	boys?
)	A Well, Dr. Bond told me that at one	9	A Either one of those, yes. I mean that
)	point. He mentioned that that was going on, and I	10	they not even say that it was innocent, they
	don't remember who else said it but I remember it	11	didn't try to verify it and said that this was okay,
	came to my attention. And as soon as it came to my	12	they never did that to me, never said that to me.
	attention, the whole members of the aldermen of the	13	Q Did you ever ask them point blank is it
	Society, that is except the students perhaps, but the	14	true that you've been sleeping with boys?
;	people who were in charge, they were all called to	15	A I'm sure I did.
i	the Chancery and we had a meeting with them and	16	Q What was their answer?
•	talked to them and they said, and they denied any	17	A And I don't recall the exact answer
;	wrongdoing, of course, no wrongdoing.	18	that they gave and they said, well, you know, maybe
	But I said you have to avoid even the		sleep with boys on a trip or something, were in a
	appearance of something like that and that has to		room with them or something like that, in sleeping
	stop. You can't possibly do anything like that that		bags, and they went onto something like that. I
	would give anybody the impression that something was		said, That has to stop, whatever you're doing along
	wrong. That has to stop absolutely. And they agreed		those lines has to stop because it's highly imprudent
,		_	
;		24	especially in this day and age. In itself it's
	with me, no question. And the same thing with alcohol. See, these are allegations that are being		especially in this day and age. In itself it's imprudent, and they said, fine, no problem we'll do

_			
	1 that. Case 3:02-cv-00444-JEJ Document	104	File 6.07/19/24: Page 14 of 40
	2 Q Now later in the paragraph it says, The	2	Q Do you recognize Exhibit 15?
	3 Board unanimously recommended that both priests	3	A I do.
	4 should be sent for a comprehensive evaluation at a	4	Q Now was that a statement issued by the
'	facility where priests have been treated in the past.	5	Diocese in January of 2002?
1	• Unquote.	6	A It was.
	7 A Yes.	7	Q The fourth paragraph, second sentence
	8 Q What was that facility that the Diocese	8	says, These priests deny these allegations. In
	9 has	9	accord with diocesan policy, however, they have left
1	MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: I think we're	10	their posts until the investigation is completed and
1	1 into the whole area now	11	appropriate action is determined. Unquote. Now when
1	MR. BENDELL: No, I'm asking for	12	you referred to left their posts, that talks about
1	the name of the facility where priests were	13	this removal to Scranton that you mentioned before?
1	4 treated in the past.	14	A That's right, they were taken out of
1:	THE WITNESS: Is it okay to answer	15	the place where they were living.
1	6 that?	16	Q I'll show you Exhibit 16, and is
1	7 MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: I think the	17	Exhibit 16 I guess an official announcement that you
1	8 whole area is covered under the privilege	18	released in February 15 of 2002?
19		19	A Correct.
2		20	Q I'm going to show you Exhibit 17.
2	·	21	A Okay.
2		22	Q Exhibit 17, the top letter is from the
2	•	23	Chancellor to Gallagher Bassett Insurance Services
2		24	dated February 19, 2002, is that correct?
2		25	A Correct.
-			
J	49	1	51
ļ		1	
	merely asking the name, not where these priests were	1 2	Q And it references some attached
	merely asking the name, not where these priests were sent, but the name, it says a facility in the past.	2	Q And it references some attached documents. Now I'm going to ask you about those
	merely asking the name, not where these priests were sent, but the name, it says a facility in the past. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Yes, I don't	2	Q And it references some attached documents. Now I'm going to ask you about those documents now. The first attached document says,
	merely asking the name, not where these priests were sent, but the name, it says a facility in the past. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Yes, I don't know the relevance of that. If you can't	2	Q And it references some attached documents. Now I'm going to ask you about those documents now. The first attached document says, it's entitled policy of the Diocese of Scranton
	merely asking the name, not where these priests were sent, but the name, it says a facility in the past. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Yes, I don't know the relevance of that. If you can't get information about these priests, what's	2 3 4 5	Q And it references some attached documents. Now I'm going to ask you about those documents now. The first attached document says, it's entitled policy of the Diocese of Scranton Concerning Clerics Accused of Sexual Abuse, and
	merely asking the name, not where these priests were sent, but the name, it says a facility in the past. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Yes, I don't know the relevance of that. If you can't get information about these priests, what's the relevance of where the other priests	2 3 4	Q And it references some attached documents. Now I'm going to ask you about those documents now. The first attached document says, it's entitled policy of the Diocese of Scranton
	merely asking the name, not where these priests were sent, but the name, it says a facility in the past. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Yes, I don't know the relevance of that. If you can't get information about these priests, what's the relevance of where the other priests went?	2 3 4 5 6	Q And it references some attached documents. Now I'm going to ask you about those documents now. The first attached document says, it's entitled policy of the Diocese of Scranton Concerning Clerics Accused of Sexual Abuse, and that's dated March of 1993. A Correct.
	merely asking the name, not where these priests were sent, but the name, it says a facility in the past. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Yes, I don't know the relevance of that. If you can't get information about these priests, what's the relevance of where the other priests went? MR. BENDELL: I think it's relevant	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q And it references some attached documents. Now I'm going to ask you about those documents now. The first attached document says, it's entitled policy of the Diocese of Scranton Concerning Clerics Accused of Sexual Abuse, and that's dated March of 1993. A Correct. Q Now is that the policy that was in
	merely asking the name, not where these priests were sent, but the name, it says a facility in the past. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Yes, I don't know the relevance of that. If you can't get information about these priests, what's the relevance of where the other priests went? MR. BENDELL: I think it's relevant and this is discovery, it's not trial. So	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q And it references some attached documents. Now I'm going to ask you about those documents now. The first attached document says, it's entitled policy of the Diocese of Scranton Concerning Clerics Accused of Sexual Abuse, and that's dated March of 1993. A Correct. Q Now is that the policy that was in effect when you first learned of the allegations
10	merely asking the name, not where these priests were sent, but the name, it says a facility in the past. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Yes, I don't know the relevance of that. If you can't get information about these priests, what's the relevance of where the other priests went? MR. BENDELL: I think it's relevant and this is discovery, it's not trial. So I think it if you're instructing him not	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q And it references some attached documents. Now I'm going to ask you about those documents now. The first attached document says, it's entitled policy of the Diocese of Scranton Concerning Clerics Accused of Sexual Abuse, and that's dated March of 1993. A Correct. Q Now is that the policy that was in effect when you first learned of the allegations against Father Urrutigoity by Michael Prorock?
10	merely asking the name, not where these priests were sent, but the name, it says a facility in the past. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Yes, I don't know the relevance of that. If you can't get information about these priests, what's the relevance of where the other priests went? MR. BENDELL: I think it's relevant and this is discovery, it's not trial. So I think it if you're instructing him not to answer, I'll just move on.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q And it references some attached documents. Now I'm going to ask you about those documents now. The first attached document says, it's entitled policy of the Diocese of Scranton Concerning Clerics Accused of Sexual Abuse, and that's dated March of 1993. A Correct. Q Now is that the policy that was in effect when you first learned of the allegations against Father Urrutigoity by Michael Prorock? A Correct.
10 11	merely asking the name, not where these priests were sent, but the name, it says a facility in the past. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Yes, I don't know the relevance of that. If you can't get information about these priests, what's the relevance of where the other priests went? MR. BENDELL: I think it's relevant and this is discovery, it's not trial. So I think it if you're instructing him not to answer, I'll just move on. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Well, I think	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q And it references some attached documents. Now I'm going to ask you about those documents now. The first attached document says, it's entitled policy of the Diocese of Scranton Concerning Clerics Accused of Sexual Abuse, and that's dated March of 1993. A Correct. Q Now is that the policy that was in effect when you first learned of the allegations against Father Urrutigoity by Michael Prorock? A Correct. Q Now the next document I'm sorry.
10 11 12 13	merely asking the name, not where these priests were sent, but the name, it says a facility in the past. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Yes, I don't know the relevance of that. If you can't get information about these priests, what's the relevance of where the other priests went? MR. BENDELL: I think it's relevant and this is discovery, it's not trial. So I think it if you're instructing him not to answer, I'll just move on. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Well, I think at this point we will, we'll reserve the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q And it references some attached documents. Now I'm going to ask you about those documents now. The first attached document says, it's entitled policy of the Diocese of Scranton Concerning Clerics Accused of Sexual Abuse, and that's dated March of 1993. A Correct. Q Now is that the policy that was in effect when you first learned of the allegations against Father Urrutigoity by Michael Prorock? A Correct. Q Now the next document I'm sorry. The last document says, Key Dates Society of Saint
10 11 12 14 14 14 14 14 14 14 14 14 14 14 14 14	merely asking the name, not where these priests were sent, but the name, it says a facility in the past. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Yes, I don't know the relevance of that. If you can't get information about these priests, what's the relevance of where the other priests went? MR. BENDELL: I think it's relevant and this is discovery, it's not trial. So I think it if you're instructing him not to answer, I'll just move on. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Well, I think at this point we will, we'll reserve the right to	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Q And it references some attached documents. Now I'm going to ask you about those documents now. The first attached document says, it's entitled policy of the Diocese of Scranton Concerning Clerics Accused of Sexual Abuse, and that's dated March of 1993. A Correct. Q Now is that the policy that was in effect when you first learned of the allegations against Father Urrutigoity by Michael Prorock? A Correct. Q Now the next document I'm sorry. The last document says, Key Dates Society of Saint John. Now this is one of the documents that was
10 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 1	merely asking the name, not where these priests were sent, but the name, it says a facility in the past. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Yes, I don't know the relevance of that. If you can't get information about these priests, what's the relevance of where the other priests went? MR. BENDELL: I think it's relevant and this is discovery, it's not trial. So I think it if you're instructing him not to answer, I'll just move on. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Well, I think at this point we will, we'll reserve the right to BY MR. BENDELL:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q And it references some attached documents. Now I'm going to ask you about those documents now. The first attached document says, it's entitled policy of the Diocese of Scranton Concerning Clerics Accused of Sexual Abuse, and that's dated March of 1993. A Correct. Q Now is that the policy that was in effect when you first learned of the allegations against Father Urrutigoity by Michael Prorock? A Correct. Q Now the next document I'm sorry. The last document says, Key Dates Society of Saint John. Now this is one of the documents that was provided by attorneys for the Diocese. Do you know
10 10 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 1	merely asking the name, not where these priests were sent, but the name, it says a facility in the past. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Yes, I don't know the relevance of that. If you can't get information about these priests, what's the relevance of where the other priests went? MR. BENDELL: I think it's relevant and this is discovery, it's not trial. So I think it if you're instructing him not to answer, I'll just move on. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Well, I think at this point we will, we'll reserve the right to BY MR. BENDELL: Q What I'm going to do is depending on	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q And it references some attached documents. Now I'm going to ask you about those documents now. The first attached document says, it's entitled policy of the Diocese of Scranton Concerning Clerics Accused of Sexual Abuse, and that's dated March of 1993. A Correct. Q Now is that the policy that was in effect when you first learned of the allegations against Father Urrutigoity by Michael Prorock? A Correct. Q Now the next document I'm sorry. The last document says, Key Dates Society of Saint John. Now this is one of the documents that was provided by attorneys for the Diocese. Do you know who made up this timeline?
10 11 12 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11	merely asking the name, not where these priests were sent, but the name, it says a facility in the past. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Yes, I don't know the relevance of that. If you can't get information about these priests, what's the relevance of where the other priests went? MR. BENDELL: I think it's relevant and this is discovery, it's not trial. So I think it if you're instructing him not to answer, I'll just move on. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Well, I think at this point we will, we'll reserve the right to BY MR. BENDELL: Q What I'm going to do is depending on what happens in our 11:15 conference, I'm going to	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q And it references some attached documents. Now I'm going to ask you about those documents now. The first attached document says, it's entitled policy of the Diocese of Scranton Concerning Clerics Accused of Sexual Abuse, and that's dated March of 1993. A Correct. Q Now is that the policy that was in effect when you first learned of the allegations against Father Urrutigoity by Michael Prorock? A Correct. Q Now the next document I'm sorry. The last document says, Key Dates Society of Saint John. Now this is one of the documents that was provided by attorneys for the Diocese. Do you know who made up this timeline? A I do not know, I presume it was
10 10 11 12 13 14 15 10 11	merely asking the name, not where these priests were sent, but the name, it says a facility in the past. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Yes, I don't know the relevance of that. If you can't get information about these priests, what's the relevance of where the other priests went? MR. BENDELL: I think it's relevant and this is discovery, it's not trial. So I think it if you're instructing him not to answer, I'll just move on. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Well, I think at this point we will, we'll reserve the right to BY MR. BENDELL: Q What I'm going to do is depending on what happens in our 11:15 conference, I'm going to set Exhibit 14 aside, and, Bishop if I can ask you to	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q And it references some attached documents. Now I'm going to ask you about those documents now. The first attached document says, it's entitled policy of the Diocese of Scranton Concerning Clerics Accused of Sexual Abuse, and that's dated March of 1993. A Correct. Q Now is that the policy that was in effect when you first learned of the allegations against Father Urrutigoity by Michael Prorock? A Correct. Q Now the next document I'm sorry. The last document says, Key Dates Society of Saint John. Now this is one of the documents that was provided by attorneys for the Diocese. Do you know who made up this timeline? A I do not know, I presume it was somebody in our office.
10 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 1	merely asking the name, not where these priests were sent, but the name, it says a facility in the past. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Yes, I don't know the relevance of that. If you can't get information about these priests, what's the relevance of where the other priests went? MR. BENDELL: I think it's relevant and this is discovery, it's not trial. So I think it if you're instructing him not to answer, I'll just move on. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Well, I think at this point we will, we'll reserve the right to BY MR. BENDELL: Q What I'm going to do is depending on what happens in our 11:15 conference, I'm going to set Exhibit 14 aside, and, Bishop if I can ask you to set that aside so depending on what the judge just	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q And it references some attached documents. Now I'm going to ask you about those documents now. The first attached document says, it's entitled policy of the Diocese of Scranton Concerning Clerics Accused of Sexual Abuse, and that's dated March of 1993. A Correct. Q Now is that the policy that was in effect when you first learned of the allegations against Father Urrutigoity by Michael Prorock? A Correct. Q Now the next document I'm sorry. The last document says, Key Dates Society of Saint John. Now this is one of the documents that was provided by attorneys for the Diocese. Do you know who made up this timeline? A I do not know, I presume it was somebody in our office. Q I'm going to show you Exhibit 18.
10 11 12 14 15 16 17 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18	merely asking the name, not where these priests were sent, but the name, it says a facility in the past. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Yes, I don't know the relevance of that. If you can't get information about these priests, what's the relevance of where the other priests went? MR. BENDELL: I think it's relevant and this is discovery, it's not trial. So I think it if you're instructing him not to answer, I'll just move on. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Well, I think at this point we will, we'll reserve the right to BY MR. BENDELL: Q What I'm going to do is depending on what happens in our 11:15 conference, I'm going to set Exhibit 14 aside, and, Bishop if I can ask you to set that aside so depending on what the judge just 14, yes, and we can come back to that, if necessary.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q And it references some attached documents. Now I'm going to ask you about those documents now. The first attached document says, it's entitled policy of the Diocese of Scranton Concerning Clerics Accused of Sexual Abuse, and that's dated March of 1993. A Correct. Q Now is that the policy that was in effect when you first learned of the allegations against Father Urrutigoity by Michael Prorock? A Correct. Q Now the next document I'm sorry. The last document says, Key Dates Society of Saint John. Now this is one of the documents that was provided by attorneys for the Diocese. Do you know who made up this timeline? A I do not know, I presume it was somebody in our office. Q I'm going to show you Exhibit 18. A Okay.
10 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 1	merely asking the name, not where these priests were sent, but the name, it says a facility in the past. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Yes, I don't know the relevance of that. If you can't get information about these priests, what's the relevance of where the other priests went? MR. BENDELL: I think it's relevant and this is discovery, it's not trial. So I think it if you're instructing him not to answer, I'll just move on. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Well, I think at this point we will, we'll reserve the right to BY MR. BENDELL: Q What I'm going to do is depending on what happens in our 11:15 conference, I'm going to set Exhibit 14 aside, and, Bishop if I can ask you to set that aside so depending on what the judge just 14, yes, and we can come back to that, if necessary. I'll show you Exhibit 15.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q And it references some attached documents. Now I'm going to ask you about those documents now. The first attached document says, it's entitled policy of the Diocese of Scranton Concerning Clerics Accused of Sexual Abuse, and that's dated March of 1993. A Correct. Q Now is that the policy that was in effect when you first learned of the allegations against Father Urrutigoity by Michael Prorock? A Correct. Q Now the next document I'm sorry. The last document says, Key Dates Society of Saint John. Now this is one of the documents that was provided by attorneys for the Diocese. Do you know who made up this timeline? A I do not know, I presume it was somebody in our office. Q I'm going to show you Exhibit 18. A Okay. Q At the top it says, Not Used. Is that
10 11 12 10 11 11 12 12 12 12 12 12 12 12 12 12 12	merely asking the name, not where these priests were sent, but the name, it says a facility in the past. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Yes, I don't know the relevance of that. If you can't get information about these priests, what's the relevance of where the other priests went? MR. BENDELL: I think it's relevant and this is discovery, it's not trial. So I think it if you're instructing him not to answer, I'll just move on. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Well, I think at this point we will, we'll reserve the right to BY MR. BENDELL: Q What I'm going to do is depending on what happens in our 11:15 conference, I'm going to set Exhibit 14 aside, and, Bishop if I can ask you to set that aside so depending on what the judge just 14, yes, and we can come back to that, if necessary. I'll show you Exhibit 15. (Whereupon, a brief recess was taken from	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	documents. Now I'm going to ask you about those documents now. The first attached document says, it's entitled policy of the Diocese of Scranton Concerning Clerics Accused of Sexual Abuse, and that's dated March of 1993. A Correct. Q Now is that the policy that was in effect when you first learned of the allegations against Father Urrutigoity by Michael Prorock? A Correct. Q Now the next document I'm sorry. The last document says, Key Dates Society of Saint John. Now this is one of the documents that was provided by attorneys for the Diocese. Do you know who made up this timeline? A I do not know, I presume it was somebody in our office. Q I'm going to show you Exhibit 18. A Okay. Q At the top it says, Not Used. Is that your handwriting?
10 11 12 12 12 12 12 12 12 12 12 12 12 12	merely asking the name, not where these priests were sent, but the name, it says a facility in the past. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Yes, I don't know the relevance of that. If you can't get information about these priests, what's the relevance of where the other priests went? MR. BENDELL: I think it's relevant and this is discovery, it's not trial. So I think it if you're instructing him not to answer, I'll just move on. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Well, I think at this point we will, we'll reserve the right to BY MR. BENDELL: Q What I'm going to do is depending on what happens in our 11:15 conference, I'm going to set Exhibit 14 aside, and, Bishop if I can ask you to set that aside so depending on what the judge just 14, yes, and we can come back to that, if necessary. I'll show you Exhibit 15. (Whereupon, a brief recess was taken from 10:34 o'clock a.m. until 10:45 o'clock	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q And it references some attached documents. Now I'm going to ask you about those documents now. The first attached document says, it's entitled policy of the Diocese of Scranton Concerning Clerics Accused of Sexual Abuse, and that's dated March of 1993. A Correct. Q Now is that the policy that was in effect when you first learned of the allegations against Father Urrutigoity by Michael Prorock? A Correct. Q Now the next document I'm sorry. The last document says, Key Dates Society of Saint John. Now this is one of the documents that was provided by attorneys for the Diocese. Do you know who made up this timeline? A I do not know, I presume it was somebody in our office. Q I'm going to show you Exhibit 18. A Okay. Q At the top it says, Not Used. Is that your handwriting? A No, it's not.
10 11 12 10 11 11 12 12 12 12 12 12 12 12 12 12 12	merely asking the name, not where these priests were sent, but the name, it says a facility in the past. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Yes, I don't know the relevance of that. If you can't get information about these priests, what's the relevance of where the other priests went? MR. BENDELL: I think it's relevant and this is discovery, it's not trial. So I think it if you're instructing him not to answer, I'll just move on. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Well, I think at this point we will, we'll reserve the right to BY MR. BENDELL: Q What I'm going to do is depending on what happens in our 11:15 conference, I'm going to set Exhibit 14 aside, and, Bishop if I can ask you to set that aside so depending on what the judge just 14, yes, and we can come back to that, if necessary. I'll show you Exhibit 15. (Whereupon, a brief recess was taken from 10:34 o'clock a.m. until 10:45 o'clock a.m.)	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	documents. Now I'm going to ask you about those documents now. The first attached document says, it's entitled policy of the Diocese of Scranton Concerning Clerics Accused of Sexual Abuse, and that's dated March of 1993. A Correct. Q Now is that the policy that was in effect when you first learned of the allegations against Father Urrutigoity by Michael Prorock? A Correct. Q Now the next document I'm sorry. The last document says, Key Dates Society of Saint John. Now this is one of the documents that was provided by attorneys for the Diocese. Do you know who made up this timeline? A I do not know, I presume it was somebody in our office. Q I'm going to show you Exhibit 18. A Okay. Q At the top it says, Not Used. Is that your handwriting?

Page 49 to 52 of 202

50

13 of 51 sheets

52

10/27/2003 05:15:38 P

I Gaseracal seeing 44 but the posument 104 priest this refers to? Page 15 of 40 lot of stuff in there that I recall happening but I 2 2 No, I'm not sure whether it was Father 3 don't recall this particular statement. 3 Urrutigoity or Father Ensey but, again, as I 4 Looking through the diocesan file that indicated earlier they admitted that sleeping took was produced it appears that sometimes documents place in the sense that, but innocent sleeping, that would go through drafts before they would get sent Ó 6 they were just three or four or five or six in a room out and sometimes you might put a comment on or or something like that. That was not denied, but 8 somebody else and then there would be a final form. 8 they certainly denied any immoral conduct. 9 Right. Okay, the next paragraph says, I had 9 10 Q So it would not be uncommon to have an the most serious reason to be concerned about this 10 11 unused draft in your file? 11 particular priest because on February 9, 1999 I 12 Not uncommon at all. 12 received a letter from his former superior advising 13 Now in the first page under Section 2 13 me that he may have had or attempted to have prior to 14 at the bottom it says, On August 16, 2001 the Vicar 14 his coming to the Diocese of Scranton improper sexual 15 General of the Diocese of Scranton at my direction 15 contact with a man. Unquote. Now the use of the 16 met with a priest of the Society of Saint John. The word I, does that indicate that had this been sent 16 17 purpose of this meeting was to investigate a report 17 out as a notice or in your paper that it would be 18 made by phone to the Vicar General a day or two under your signature? 18 19 before that this priest was sleeping in the same bed 19 Α Probably would have been and from that 20 with different young men who were present at the 20 context it apparently refers to Father Urrutigoity. 21 Society's location in Shohola. Unquote. Do you 21 I mean I don't remember this particular --22 remember that meeting? 22 I understand that. So would that lead Q 23 Α I do not remember the exact meeting. 23 you to believe that the sentence above that says, the 24 no, but we spoke about that earlier when this came to 24 priest, that that refers to father --Yes, in this context it would be 25 our attention what we did. 25 Well, you say this, but this is not 1 referring to him, yes. 2 involving Prorock though? 2 Q Father Urrutigoity? 3 No, no, before Prorock, this is before 3 Α Yes. 4 Prorock ever happened we heard that allegations were 4 Q Going on to the third page at the top 5 being made about sleeping. I remember I called them 5 it says, Upon hearing all this I expressed myself to 6 in and told them it must not happen again. 6 the priests of the Society of Saint John in the 7 MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: This bishop was 7 strongest possible terms insisting that a priest 8 not present at this meeting according to 8 sleeping in the same room or bed with a young man was 9 this document. 9 at the very least extremely gross imprudence. Now my 10 BY MR. BENDELL: 10 question is: Did you address them altogether or did 11 Is that correct, you were not present 11 you address it to their superior, how was this done? Q at the meeting? 12 12 Α It was done, I think there may be four or five of them, the leadership in the Society was 13 Α 13 14 Q Who was the Vicar General at that time? 14 there, not all twenty of them, no. 15 Α Bishop Dougherty. 15 Q I'm gong to show you Exhibit 19. As an 16 Q Going to page 2 it says, The priest 16 introduction to this question, let me advise you that 17 in the file there are a number of folks who wrote in admitted that such sleeping incidents did occur but 17 positively denied that any immoral conduct of a 18 or E-mailed to you either positive or negative about 18 19 sexual nature took place on such occasions. Which 19 the Society of Saint John and then you sent them responses. This one appears to be sent to a person 20 priest does this refer to? 20 named Dale. Does this E-mail, does it look familiar 21 MR. JIM O'BRIEN: Again, this is 21 not his document, he was not present at 22 to you? 23 No, but we do answer all our mail. If 23 this meeting. BY MR. BENDELL: 24 anybody sends us a letter of any kind with an 24 25 Let me ask you this: Do you know which 25 address, they get an answer. That's a policy we Q 54 10/27/2003 05:15:38 PM Page 53 to 56 of 202 14 of 51 sheet

1.1	have.	Case 3:02-cv-00444-JEJ Documer	it 104	₽₽ ₽₽ ₽₽₽₽	19/04 _{rts} Page 16 of 40
2	Q	This is dated February 20 of 2002 and	2	Α	Secular courts, if necessary, and we
3	it's under y	our, well, it's not under your signature,	3	can't even	have a civil case, not a civil case but an
4	there's no	signatures on an E-mail, but it's under	4	ecclesiasti	cal trial unless we have a victim and we
•	your name.	One of the sentences says, I am confident	5	don't have	a cooperating victim yet. Still we don't
0	the truth w	ill come out. Do you see that?	6	have one.	
7	Α	Yes.	7	Q	Well, the young man in question,
8	Q	So would you say as of February of 2002	8	Michael Pro	rock, has been deposed by your very
9	to your min	d the truth had not yet come out about the	9	capable atte	orneys and there's lengthy deposition
10	allegations	against Father Urrutigoity?	10	testimony.	
11	Α	That's correct.	11	Α	Right, I'm not privy to all that.
12	Q	Or about Father Ensey?	12	Q	Okay. This will allow whatever
13	Α	Correct.	13	ecclesiastic	al process to go forward?
14	Q	I'm going to show you Exhibit 20.	14	Α	It might but we can't, we have not
15		MR. BENDELL: Now, Counsel, I was	15	instituted	that because they would not speak to me.
16	g	oing to ask him about the Southdown	16	Q	They being Mr. and Mrs. Prorock?
17	fa	cility but based upon your objection I	17	Α	That's right.
18	w	ill set this exhibit aside depending on	18	Q	And you haven't seen their depositions,
19	w	hat the judge rules in our conference, or	19	either?	
20	do	pesn't rule, either way.	20	Α	No.
21	BY MR. BEN	DELL:	21	Q	Okay, well let me ask you this: What
22	Q	Okay, if you can just set that one	22	if a person a	alleged that a priest had molested him
23	aside, Bisho	pp, and I'll move onto 21. Exhibit 21 is	23		a month later he was hit by a car and
24	a letter that	you wrote to a Helen Lavelle on March	24	died. Would	you still not be able to go forward and
25		, is that correct?	25		the allegations?
Ì		57		_	59
	Α	Correct.	1		MR. COGNETTI: Object to the form
2	A Q	Correct. And in there it says, second paragraph,	1 2	of	
2 3	Q			of	MR. COGNETTI: Object to the form
	Q It is difficult	And in there it says, second paragraph,	2		MR. COGNETTI: Object to the form the question.
3	Q It is difficult this but I ar	And in there it says, second paragraph, to understand the motives behind all	2		MR. COGNETTI: Object to the form the question. MR. BENDELL: It's a hypothetical
3 4	Q It is difficult this but I ar mean you re	And in there it says, second paragraph, to understand the motives behind all n confident the truth will come out. I	2 3 4	qu	MR. COGNETTI: Object to the form the question. MR. BENDELL: It's a hypothetical estion.
3 4 5	Q It is difficult this but I ar mean you re	And in there it says, second paragraph, to understand the motives behind all n confident the truth will come out. I efer to the truth will come out, again, agabout the Father Urrutigoity	2 3 4 5	qu	MR. COGNETTI: Object to the form the question. MR. BENDELL: It's a hypothetical estion. MR. COGNETTI: And he's not an
3 4 5 6	Q It is difficult this but I ar mean you re you're talkir	And in there it says, second paragraph, to understand the motives behind all n confident the truth will come out. I efer to the truth will come out, again, agabout the Father Urrutigoity	2 3 4 5 6	qu ex	MR. COGNETTI: Object to the form the question. MR. BENDELL: It's a hypothetical estion. MR. COGNETTI: And he's not an pert witness.
3 4 5 6 7	Q It is difficult this but I ar mean you re talkin allegations?	And in there it says, second paragraph, to understand the motives behind all n confident the truth will come out. I efer to the truth will come out, again, agabout the Father Urrutigoity	2 3 4 5 6 7	qu ex	MR. COGNETTI: Object to the form the question. MR. BENDELL: It's a hypothetical estion. MR. COGNETTI: And he's not an pert witness. MR. BENDELL: I'm not asking him as
3 4 5 6 7 8	Q It is difficult this but I ar mean you re talkin allegations? A Q	And in there it says, second paragraph, to understand the motives behind all motion confident the truth will come out. I defer to the truth will come out, again, and about the Father Urrutigoity The whole business, yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	qu ex an	MR. COGNETTI: Object to the form the question. MR. BENDELL: It's a hypothetical sestion. MR. COGNETTI: And he's not an pert witness. MR. BENDELL: I'm not asking him as expert.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q It is difficult this but I ar mean you re talkin allegations? A Q is an E-mail	And in there it says, second paragraph, to understand the motives behind all motion confident the truth will come out. I defer to the truth will come out, again, agabout the Father Urrutigoity The whole business, yes. I'm going to show you Exhibit 22. This	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	qu ex an	MR. COGNETTI: Object to the form the question. MR. BENDELL: It's a hypothetical sestion. MR. COGNETTI: And he's not an pert witness. MR. BENDELL: I'm not asking him as expert. MR. COGNETTI: Well, then what are
3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q It is difficult this but I ar mean you re talkin allegations? A Q is an E-mail	And in there it says, second paragraph, to understand the motives behind all motions confident the truth will come out. I defer to the truth will come out, again, and about the Father Urrutigoity The whole business, yes. I'm going to show you Exhibit 22. This that you sent to somebody named Jim in	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	qu ex an	MR. COGNETTI: Object to the form the question. MR. BENDELL: It's a hypothetical sestion. MR. COGNETTI: And he's not an pert witness. MR. BENDELL: I'm not asking him as expert. MR. COGNETTI: Well, then what are u asking him, are you
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	It is difficult this but I ar mean you re talkin allegations? A Q is an E-mail March 7 of 2 the truth wi	And in there it says, second paragraph, to understand the motives behind all moconfident the truth will come out. I defer to the truth will come out, again, and about the Father Urrutigoity The whole business, yes. I'm going to show you Exhibit 22. This that you sent to somebody named Jim in 2002, and, again, you say, I am confident	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	qu ex an	MR. COGNETTI: Object to the form the question. MR. BENDELL: It's a hypothetical sestion. MR. COGNETTI: And he's not an pert witness. MR. BENDELL: I'm not asking him as expert. MR. COGNETTI: Well, then what are u asking him, are you MR. BENDELL: I'm asking him as a
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	It is difficult this but I ar mean you re talkin allegations? A Q is an E-mail March 7 of 2 the truth wi	And in there it says, second paragraph, to understand the motives behind all motions confident the truth will come out. I defer to the truth will come out, again, and about the Father Urrutigoity The whole business, yes. I'm going to show you Exhibit 22. This that you sent to somebody named Jim in 2002, and, again, you say, I am confident lil come out and then we will act	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	qu ex an yo bis	MR. COGNETTI: Object to the form the question. MR. BENDELL: It's a hypothetical sestion. MR. COGNETTI: And he's not an pert witness. MR. BENDELL: I'm not asking him as expert. MR. COGNETTI: Well, then what are u asking him, are you MR. BENDELL: I'm asking him as a shop.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q It is difficult this but I ar mean you re you're talkin allegations? A Q is an E-mail March 7 of 2 the truth win appropriately	And in there it says, second paragraph, to understand the motives behind all moconfident the truth will come out. I defer to the truth will come out, again, and about the Father Urrutigoity The whole business, yes. I'm going to show you Exhibit 22. This that you sent to somebody named Jim in 2002, and, again, you say, I am confident li come out and then we will act y. Is that correct?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	qu ex an yo bis	MR. COGNETTI: Object to the form the question. MR. BENDELL: It's a hypothetical sestion. MR. COGNETTI: And he's not an pert witness. MR. BENDELL: I'm not asking him as expert. MR. COGNETTI: Well, then what are u asking him, are you MR. BENDELL: I'm asking him as a shop. MR. COGNETTI: the whole
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	It is difficult this but I ar mean you re talkin allegations? A Q is an E-mail March 7 of 2 the truth with appropriate A Q	And in there it says, second paragraph, to understand the motives behind all motions confident the truth will come out. I defer to the truth will come out, again, and about the Father Urrutigoity The whole business, yes. I'm going to show you Exhibit 22. This that you sent to somebody named Jim in 2002, and, again, you say, I am confident lil come out and then we will act y. Is that correct? Right.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	qu ex an yo bis	MR. COGNETTI: Object to the form the question. MR. BENDELL: It's a hypothetical sestion. MR. COGNETTI: And he's not an pert witness. MR. BENDELL: I'm not asking him as expert. MR. COGNETTI: Well, then what are u asking him, are you MR. BENDELL: I'm asking him as a shop. MR. COGNETTI: the whole estion.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	It is difficult this but I ar mean you re talkin allegations? A Q is an E-mail March 7 of 2 the truth with appropriate A Q	And in there it says, second paragraph, to understand the motives behind all moconfident the truth will come out. I defer to the truth will come out, again, and about the Father Urrutigoity The whole business, yes. I'm going to show you Exhibit 22. This that you sent to somebody named Jim in 2002, and, again, you say, I am confident lil come out and then we will act y. Is that correct? Right. Now as of 2002, March of 2002, how was	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	qu ex an yo bis	MR. COGNETTI: Object to the form the question. MR. BENDELL: It's a hypothetical sestion. MR. COGNETTI: And he's not an pert witness. MR. BENDELL: I'm not asking him as expert. MR. COGNETTI: Well, then what are u asking him, are you MR. BENDELL: I'm asking him as a shop. MR. COGNETTI: the whole estion. MR. BENDELL: I'm asking him as a
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	It is difficult this but I armean you re you're talkin allegations? A Q is an E-mail March 7 of 2 the truth win appropriatel A Q the truth go	And in there it says, second paragraph, to understand the motives behind all moconfident the truth will come out. I defer to the truth will come out, again, and about the Father Urrutigoity The whole business, yes. I'm going to show you Exhibit 22. This that you sent to somebody named Jim in 2002, and, again, you say, I am confident lil come out and then we will act y. Is that correct? Right. Now as of 2002, March of 2002, how was	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	qu ex an yo bis qu bis	MR. COGNETTI: Object to the form the question. MR. BENDELL: It's a hypothetical sestion. MR. COGNETTI: And he's not an pert witness. MR. BENDELL: I'm not asking him as expert. MR. COGNETTI: Well, then what are u asking him, are you MR. BENDELL: I'm asking him as a shop. MR. COGNETTI: the whole sestion. MR. BENDELL: I'm asking him as a shop.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	It is difficult this but I armean you re you're talkin allegations? A Q is an E-mail March 7 of 2 the truth with appropriated A Q the truth go in effect? A	And in there it says, second paragraph, to understand the motives behind all moconfident the truth will come out. I defer to the truth will come out, again, and about the Father Urrutigoity The whole business, yes. I'm going to show you Exhibit 22. This that you sent to somebody named Jim in 2002, and, again, you say, I am confident all come out and then we will act y. Is that correct? Right. Now as of 2002, March of 2002, how was ing to come out? I mean what process was	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	qu ex an yo bis qu bis	MR. COGNETTI: Object to the form the question. MR. BENDELL: It's a hypothetical lestion. MR. COGNETTI: And he's not an pert witness. MR. BENDELL: I'm not asking him as expert. MR. COGNETTI: Well, then what are u asking him, are you MR. BENDELL: I'm asking him as a shop. MR. COGNETTI: the whole lestion. MR. BENDELL: I'm asking him as a shop. MR. COGNETTI: Well, then it's a
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	It is difficult this but I armean you re you're talkin allegations? A Q is an E-mail March 7 of 2 the truth win appropriate! A Q the truth go in effect? A trial and the	And in there it says, second paragraph, to understand the motives behind all monorident the truth will come out. I defer to the truth will come out, again, and about the Father Urrutigoity The whole business, yes. I'm going to show you Exhibit 22. This that you sent to somebody named Jim in 2002, and, again, you say, I am confident ill come out and then we will act y. Is that correct? Right. Now as of 2002, March of 2002, how was ing to come out? I mean what process was Eventually there would have to be a last will certainly be a big help as to how	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	qu ex an yo bis qu bis	MR. COGNETTI: Object to the form the question. MR. BENDELL: It's a hypothetical lestion. MR. COGNETTI: And he's not an pert witness. MR. BENDELL: I'm not asking him as expert. MR. COGNETTI: Well, then what are u asking him, are you MR. BENDELL: I'm asking him as a shop. MR. COGNETTI: the whole lestion. MR. BENDELL: I'm asking him as a shop. MR. COGNETTI: Well, then it's a pothetical question. It's a leading
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	It is difficult this but I ar mean you re talking allegations? A Q is an E-mail March 7 of 2 the truth with appropriated A Q the truth go in effect? A trial and the truth is	And in there it says, second paragraph, to understand the motives behind all motions confident the truth will come out. I defer to the truth will come out, again, and about the Father Urrutigoity The whole business, yes. I'm going to show you Exhibit 22. This that you sent to somebody named Jim in 2002, and, again, you say, I am confident all come out and then we will act y. Is that correct? Right. Now as of 2002, March of 2002, how was ing to come out? I mean what process was	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	qu ex an yo bis qu bis hy qu (WI	MR. COGNETTI: Object to the form the question. MR. BENDELL: It's a hypothetical lestion. MR. COGNETTI: And he's not an pert witness. MR. BENDELL: I'm not asking him as expert. MR. COGNETTI: Well, then what are u asking him, are you MR. BENDELL: I'm asking him as a shop. MR. COGNETTI: the whole estion. MR. BENDELL: I'm asking him as a shop. MR. COGNETTI: Well, then it's a pothetical question. It's a leading estion and it's not
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	It is difficult this but I armean you re you're talkin allegations? A Q is an E-mail March 7 of 2 the truth with appropriated A Q the truth go in effect? A trial and the truth is the truth with a the truth with a the truth is the truth with a the truth is the truth with a the truth with a the truth with a truth wi	And in there it says, second paragraph, to understand the motives behind all moconfident the truth will come out. I defer to the truth will come out, again, agabout the Father Urrutigoity The whole business, yes. I'm going to show you Exhibit 22. This that you sent to somebody named Jim in 2002, and, again, you say, I am confident all come out and then we will act y. Is that correct? Right. Now as of 2002, March of 2002, how was ing to come out? I mean what process was been to some out. I'm confident that will come out eventually, at least we	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	ex an yo bis qu bis hy qu (Wi	MR. COGNETTI: Object to the form the question. MR. BENDELL: It's a hypothetical lestion. MR. COGNETTI: And he's not an pert witness. MR. BENDELL: I'm not asking him as expert. MR. COGNETTI: Well, then what are u asking him, are you MR. BENDELL: I'm asking him as a shop. MR. COGNETTI: the whole lestion. MR. BENDELL: I'm asking him as a shop. MR. COGNETTI: Well, then it's a pothetical question. It's a leading lestion and it's not hereupon, more than one person spoke at
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	It is difficult this but I armean you re you're talkin allegations? A Q is an E-mail March 7 of 2 the truth win appropriate A Q the truth go in effect? A trial and the truth is the truth we certainly here.	And in there it says, second paragraph, to understand the motives behind all monorident the truth will come out. I defer to the truth will come out, again, and about the Father Urrutigoity The whole business, yes. I'm going to show you Exhibit 22. This that you sent to somebody named Jim in 2002, and, again, you say, I am confident all come out and then we will act y. Is that correct? Right. Now as of 2002, March of 2002, how was ing to come out? I mean what process was been to some out. I'm confident that will come out eventually, at least we ope that it will, how do I know? But it	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	ex an yo bis qu bis hy qu (Wi	MR. COGNETTI: Object to the form the question. MR. BENDELL: It's a hypothetical restion. MR. COGNETTI: And he's not an pert witness. MR. BENDELL: I'm not asking him as expert. MR. COGNETTI: Well, then what are u asking him, are you MR. BENDELL: I'm asking him as a shop. MR. COGNETTI: the whole restion. MR. BENDELL: I'm asking him as a shop. MR. COGNETTI: Well, then it's a pothetical question. It's a leading restion and it's not rereupon, more than one person spoke at restine same time and this reporter could not
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	It is difficult this but I armean you re you're talkin allegations? A Q is an E-mail March 7 of 2 the truth win appropriate A Q the truth go in effect? A trial and the truth is the truth we certainly here.	And in there it says, second paragraph, to understand the motives behind all moconfident the truth will come out. I defer to the truth will come out, again, and about the Father Urrutigoity The whole business, yes. I'm going to show you Exhibit 22. This that you sent to somebody named Jim in 2002, and, again, you say, I am confident all come out and then we will act y. Is that correct? Right. Now as of 2002, March of 2002, how was ing to come out? I mean what process was been to some out. I'm confident that will come out eventually, at least we ope that it will, how do I know? But it me out yet. Even as of we speak it has not the some out yet. Even as of we speak it has not the some out.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	ex an yo bis qu bis hy qu (Wi the de	MR. COGNETTI: Object to the form the question. MR. BENDELL: It's a hypothetical lestion. MR. COGNETTI: And he's not an pert witness. MR. BENDELL: I'm not asking him as expert. MR. COGNETTI: Well, then what are u asking him, are you MR. BENDELL: I'm asking him as a shop. MR. COGNETTI: the whole lestion. MR. BENDELL: I'm asking him as a shop. MR. COGNETTI: Well, then it's a pothetical question. It's a leading lestion and it's not lereupon, more than one person spoke at lessame time and this reporter could not cipher any testimony.)
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	It is difficult this but I ar mean you re you're talkin allegations? A Q is an E-mail March 7 of 2 the truth will appropriate A Q the truth go in effect? A trial and the truth is the truth we certainly he has not con	And in there it says, second paragraph, to understand the motives behind all moconfident the truth will come out. I defer to the truth will come out, again, and about the Father Urrutigoity The whole business, yes. I'm going to show you Exhibit 22. This that you sent to somebody named Jim in 2002, and, again, you say, I am confident all come out and then we will act y. Is that correct? Right. Now as of 2002, March of 2002, how was ing to come out? I mean what process was been to some out. I'm confident that will come out eventually, at least we ope that it will, how do I know? But it me out yet. Even as of we speak it has not the some out yet. Even as of we speak it has not the some out.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	ex an yo bis qu bis hy qu (Wi the de	MR. COGNETTI: Object to the form the question. MR. BENDELL: It's a hypothetical lestion. MR. COGNETTI: And he's not an pert witness. MR. BENDELL: I'm not asking him as expert. MR. COGNETTI: Well, then what are u asking him, are you MR. BENDELL: I'm asking him as a shop. MR. COGNETTI: the whole estion. MR. BENDELL: I'm asking him as a shop. MR. COGNETTI: Well, then it's a pothetical question. It's a leading estion and it's not nereupon, more than one person spoke at e same time and this reporter could not cipher any testimony.) MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: I'm sorry. He

	1 willing Set is 02 nov s QO4445 WE lo i Document	194	Filed 0/19/04 was never assigned by me to
	2 now. What does the other have to do	2	teach, never.
-	3 with	3	Q But you knew they were teaching there.
	4 MR. BENDELL: It's very relevant.	4	A I didn't even know they were teaching
'	Are you going to instruct him not to answer	5	there. You're telling me that now, I hear it now for
1	the question? Because I'll ask the court	6	the first time.
į	7 reporter to mark it and I'll do a motion.	7	Q This is the first time you knew that
	I mean it's a really obvious question. You	8	they were teaching classes?
	9 would ask it if you were sitting here.	9	A Teaching classes there, yes. I knew
- 1	THE WITNESS: I don't mind	10	they were there but.
- 1	answering the question.	11	Q I'm going to show you Exhibit 24. I'm
- {	MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Okay, you can	12	going to skip 24. Just bypass
- 1	answer it.	13	MR. COGNETTI: 24 is skipped?
1	MR. COGNETTI: Just note my	14	MR. BENDELL: Yes, 24 is skipped.
	5 objection.	15	MR. COGNETTI: How many exhibits do
- 1	THE WITNESS: If you had a	16	you have total, Jim?
1	hypothetical case?	17	MR. BENDELL: Now if I tell you
1	(Whereupon, more than one person spoke at	18	you're going to get discouraged but it's
1	the same time and this reporter could not	19	about 40-some but it's not at bad as it
- 1	decipher any testimony.)	20	seems.
	1 BY MR. BENDELL:	21	THE WITNESS: This is from James
- 1	Q I'll go through it again. A young man	22	Kramer, I know Mr. Kramer.
	alleges he was molested by a priest. He, a month	23	BY MR. BENDELL:
	later, two months later was hit by a car and killed.	24	Q I'm going to actually ask you about the
	It has nothing to do with the molestation, he just	25	handwritten stuff, not the E-mail.
1	0.4		60
-	61		63
1	dies from an accident. Does that mean because there	1	A Yes, okay.
]	dies from an accident. Does that mean because there was no victim coming forward you could never	2	A Yes, okay. Q There's a handwritten note, it says,
1	dies from an accident. Does that mean because there was no victim coming forward you could never investigate the allegation?	2	A Yes, okay. Q There's a handwritten note, it says, Dear Jim: Now that we are in court, hopefully we
	dies from an accident. Does that mean because there was no victim coming forward you could never investigate the allegation? A You can always investigate, there's no	2 3 4	A Yes, okay. Q There's a handwritten note, it says, Dear Jim: Now that we are in court, hopefully we will learn the truth, and it's signed Bishop Timlin.
	dies from an accident. Does that mean because there was no victim coming forward you could never investigate the allegation? A You can always investigate, there's no reason why anybody can't investigate to find out	2 3 4 5	A Yes, okay. Q There's a handwritten note, it says, Dear Jim: Now that we are in court, hopefully we will learn the truth, and it's signed Bishop Timlin. Is that your handwriting?
	dies from an accident. Does that mean because there was no victim coming forward you could never investigate the allegation? A You can always investigate, there's no reason why anybody can't investigate to find out whether it happened or not. I don't know how you	2 3 4 5 6	A Yes, okay. Q There's a handwritten note, it says, Dear Jim: Now that we are in court, hopefully we will learn the truth, and it's signed Bishop Timlin. Is that your handwriting? A Yes, it is.
	dies from an accident. Does that mean because there was no victim coming forward you could never investigate the allegation? A You can always investigate, there's no reason why anybody can't investigate to find out whether it happened or not. I don't know how you would ever come to any kind of a conclusion if the	2 3 4 5 6 7	A Yes, okay. Q There's a handwritten note, it says, Dear Jim: Now that we are in court, hopefully we will learn the truth, and it's signed Bishop Timlin. Is that your handwriting? A Yes, it is. Q Who is Jim?
	dies from an accident. Does that mean because there was no victim coming forward you could never investigate the allegation? A You can always investigate, there's no reason why anybody can't investigate to find out whether it happened or not. I don't know how you would ever come to any kind of a conclusion if the person can't defend themself. But, you know, you can	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A Yes, okay. Q There's a handwritten note, it says, Dear Jim: Now that we are in court, hopefully we will learn the truth, and it's signed Bishop Timlin. Is that your handwriting? A Yes, it is. Q Who is Jim? A I don't know this wasn't sent to Jim
	dies from an accident. Does that mean because there was no victim coming forward you could never investigate the allegation? A You can always investigate, there's no reason why anybody can't investigate to find out whether it happened or not. I don't know how you would ever come to any kind of a conclusion if the person can't defend themself. But, you know, you can certainly investigate. I have no problem with that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A Yes, okay. Q There's a handwritten note, it says, Dear Jim: Now that we are in court, hopefully we will learn the truth, and it's signed Bishop Timlin. Is that your handwriting? A Yes, it is. Q Who is Jim? A I don't know this wasn't sent to Jim Kramer.
1	dies from an accident. Does that mean because there was no victim coming forward you could never investigate the allegation? A You can always investigate, there's no reason why anybody can't investigate to find out whether it happened or not. I don't know how you would ever come to any kind of a conclusion if the person can't defend themself. But, you know, you can certainly investigate. I have no problem with that and I'm sure that it would be looked into. But how	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A Yes, okay. Q There's a handwritten note, it says, Dear Jim: Now that we are in court, hopefully we will learn the truth, and it's signed Bishop Timlin. Is that your handwriting? A Yes, it is. Q Who is Jim? A I don't know this wasn't sent to Jim Kramer. Q Kramer, that's right because it's
10	dies from an accident. Does that mean because there was no victim coming forward you could never investigate the allegation? A You can always investigate, there's no reason why anybody can't investigate to find out whether it happened or not. I don't know how you would ever come to any kind of a conclusion if the person can't defend themself. But, you know, you can certainly investigate. I have no problem with that and I'm sure that it would be looked into. But how do you find something definitive when the person	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A Yes, okay. Q There's a handwritten note, it says, Dear Jim: Now that we are in court, hopefully we will learn the truth, and it's signed Bishop Timlin. Is that your handwriting? A Yes, it is. Q Who is Jim? A I don't know this wasn't sent to Jim Kramer. Q Kramer, that's right because it's reflected the next page is the actually typed out
10 11 11	dies from an accident. Does that mean because there was no victim coming forward you could never investigate the allegation? A You can always investigate, there's no reason why anybody can't investigate to find out whether it happened or not. I don't know how you would ever come to any kind of a conclusion if the person can't defend themself. But, you know, you can certainly investigate. I have no problem with that and I'm sure that it would be looked into. But how do you find something definitive when the person can't defend themselves, especially if they denied	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A Yes, okay. Q There's a handwritten note, it says, Dear Jim: Now that we are in court, hopefully we will learn the truth, and it's signed Bishop Timlin. Is that your handwriting? A Yes, it is. Q Who is Jim? A I don't know this wasn't sent to Jim Kramer. Q Kramer, that's right because it's reflected the next page is the actually typed out E-mail. Okay. Apparently you would hand write the
11 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	dies from an accident. Does that mean because there was no victim coming forward you could never investigate the allegation? A You can always investigate, there's no reason why anybody can't investigate to find out whether it happened or not. I don't know how you would ever come to any kind of a conclusion if the person can't defend themself. But, you know, you can certainly investigate. I have no problem with that and I'm sure that it would be looked into. But how do you find something definitive when the person can't defend themselves, especially if they denied the allegation?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A Yes, okay. Q There's a handwritten note, it says, Dear Jim: Now that we are in court, hopefully we will learn the truth, and it's signed Bishop Timlin. Is that your handwriting? A Yes, it is. Q Who is Jim? A I don't know this wasn't sent to Jim Kramer. Q Kramer, that's right because it's reflected the next page is the actually typed out E-mail. Okay. Apparently you would hand write the answers but you
10 11 11	dies from an accident. Does that mean because there was no victim coming forward you could never investigate the allegation? A You can always investigate, there's no reason why anybody can't investigate to find out whether it happened or not. I don't know how you would ever come to any kind of a conclusion if the person can't defend themself. But, you know, you can certainly investigate. I have no problem with that and I'm sure that it would be looked into. But how do you find something definitive when the person can't defend themselves, especially if they denied the allegation? I'm going to show you Exhibit No. 23.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A Yes, okay. Q There's a handwritten note, it says, Dear Jim: Now that we are in court, hopefully we will learn the truth, and it's signed Bishop Timlin. Is that your handwriting? A Yes, it is. Q Who is Jim? A I don't know this wasn't sent to Jim Kramer. Q Kramer, that's right because it's reflected the next page is the actually typed out E-mail. Okay. Apparently you would hand write the answers but you A I don't have a computer and I don't
11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11	dies from an accident. Does that mean because there was no victim coming forward you could never investigate the allegation? A You can always investigate, there's no reason why anybody can't investigate to find out whether it happened or not. I don't know how you would ever come to any kind of a conclusion if the person can't defend themself. But, you know, you can certainly investigate. I have no problem with that and I'm sure that it would be looked into. But how do you find something definitive when the person can't defend themselves, especially if they denied the allegation? Q I'm going to show you Exhibit No. 23. A Um-hum.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A Yes, okay. Q There's a handwritten note, it says, Dear Jim: Now that we are in court, hopefully we will learn the truth, and it's signed Bishop Timlin. Is that your handwriting? A Yes, it is. Q Who is Jim? A I don't know this wasn't sent to Jim Kramer. Q Kramer, that's right because it's reflected the next page is the actually typed out E-mail. Okay. Apparently you would hand write the answers but you A I don't have a computer and I don't have many ways of responding to E-mails. I don't get
10 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11	dies from an accident. Does that mean because there was no victim coming forward you could never investigate the allegation? A You can always investigate, there's no reason why anybody can't investigate to find out whether it happened or not. I don't know how you would ever come to any kind of a conclusion if the person can't defend themself. But, you know, you can certainly investigate. I have no problem with that and I'm sure that it would be looked into. But how do you find something definitive when the person can't defend themselves, especially if they denied the allegation? Q I'm going to show you Exhibit No. 23. A Um-hum. Q Now this is an E-mail dated March 7 of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A Yes, okay. Q There's a handwritten note, it says, Dear Jim: Now that we are in court, hopefully we will learn the truth, and it's signed Bishop Timlin. Is that your handwriting? A Yes, it is. Q Who is Jim? A I don't know this wasn't sent to Jim Kramer. Q Kramer, that's right because it's reflected the next page is the actually typed out E-mail. Okay. Apparently you would hand write the answers but you A I don't have a computer and I don't have many ways of responding to E-mails. I don't get them myself, it takes a little while for them to get
11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11	dies from an accident. Does that mean because there was no victim coming forward you could never investigate the allegation? A You can always investigate, there's no reason why anybody can't investigate to find out whether it happened or not. I don't know how you would ever come to any kind of a conclusion if the person can't defend themself. But, you know, you can certainly investigate. I have no problem with that and I'm sure that it would be looked into. But how do you find something definitive when the person can't defend themselves, especially if they denied the allegation? Q I'm going to show you Exhibit No. 23. A Um-hum. Q Now this is an E-mail dated March 7 of 2002 that you sent to somebody named Jo Ann, and the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A Yes, okay. Q There's a handwritten note, it says, Dear Jim: Now that we are in court, hopefully we will learn the truth, and it's signed Bishop Timlin. Is that your handwriting? A Yes, it is. Q Who is Jim? A I don't know this wasn't sent to Jim Kramer. Q Kramer, that's right because it's reflected the next page is the actually typed out E-mail. Okay. Apparently you would hand write the answers but you A I don't have a computer and I don't have many ways of responding to E-mails. I don't get them myself, it takes a little while for them to get to me because I don't have a computer and I don't use
10 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 1	dies from an accident. Does that mean because there was no victim coming forward you could never investigate the allegation? A You can always investigate, there's no reason why anybody can't investigate to find out whether it happened or not. I don't know how you would ever come to any kind of a conclusion if the person can't defend themself. But, you know, you can certainly investigate. I have no problem with that and I'm sure that it would be looked into. But how do you find something definitive when the person can't defend themselves, especially if they denied the allegation? Q I'm going to show you Exhibit No. 23. A Um-hum. Q Now this is an E-mail dated March 7 of 2002 that you sent to somebody named Jo Ann, and the first sentence says, We certainly comply with all the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A Yes, okay. Q There's a handwritten note, it says, Dear Jim: Now that we are in court, hopefully we will learn the truth, and it's signed Bishop Timlin. Is that your handwriting? A Yes, it is. Q Who is Jim? A I don't know this wasn't sent to Jim Kramer. Q Kramer, that's right because it's reflected the next page is the actually typed out E-mail. Okay. Apparently you would hand write the answers but you A I don't have a computer and I don't have many ways of responding to E-mails. I don't get them myself, it takes a little while for them to get to me because I don't have a computer and I don't use one. So when they give me these things, they're
10 11 11 11 10 11 11	dies from an accident. Does that mean because there was no victim coming forward you could never investigate the allegation? A You can always investigate, there's no reason why anybody can't investigate to find out whether it happened or not. I don't know how you would ever come to any kind of a conclusion if the person can't defend themself. But, you know, you can certainly investigate. I have no problem with that and I'm sure that it would be looked into. But how do you find something definitive when the person can't defend themselves, especially if they denied the allegation? Q I'm going to show you Exhibit No. 23. A Um-hum. Q Now this is an E-mail dated March 7 of 2002 that you sent to somebody named Jo Ann, and the first sentence says, We certainly comply with all the laws of Pennsylvania regarding background checks.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A Yes, okay. Q There's a handwritten note, it says, Dear Jim: Now that we are in court, hopefully we will learn the truth, and it's signed Bishop Timlin. Is that your handwriting? A Yes, it is. Q Who is Jim? A I don't know this wasn't sent to Jim Kramer. Q Kramer, that's right because it's reflected the next page is the actually typed out E-mail. Okay. Apparently you would hand write the answers but you A I don't have a computer and I don't have many ways of responding to E-mails. I don't get them myself, it takes a little while for them to get to me because I don't have a computer and I don't use
10 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 1	dies from an accident. Does that mean because there was no victim coming forward you could never investigate the allegation? A You can always investigate, there's no reason why anybody can't investigate to find out whether it happened or not. I don't know how you would ever come to any kind of a conclusion if the person can't defend themself. But, you know, you can certainly investigate. I have no problem with that and I'm sure that it would be looked into. But how do you find something definitive when the person can't defend themselves, especially if they denied the allegation? Q I'm going to show you Exhibit No. 23. A Um-hum. Q Now this is an E-mail dated March 7 of 2002 that you sent to somebody named Jo Ann, and the first sentence says, We certainly comply with all the laws of Pennsylvania regarding background checks. This applies to teachers not to parish priests.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A Yes, okay. Q There's a handwritten note, it says, Dear Jim: Now that we are in court, hopefully we will learn the truth, and it's signed Bishop Timlin. Is that your handwriting? A Yes, it is. Q Who is Jim? A I don't know this wasn't sent to Jim Kramer. Q Kramer, that's right because it's reflected the next page is the actually typed out E-mail. Okay. Apparently you would hand write the answers but you A I don't have a computer and I don't have many ways of responding to E-mails. I don't get them myself, it takes a little while for them to get to me because I don't have a computer and I don't use one. So when they give me these things, they're usually forwarded to someplace else and they finally
10 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 12 12	dies from an accident. Does that mean because there was no victim coming forward you could never investigate the allegation? A You can always investigate, there's no reason why anybody can't investigate to find out whether it happened or not. I don't know how you would ever come to any kind of a conclusion if the person can't defend themself. But, you know, you can certainly investigate. I have no problem with that and I'm sure that it would be looked into. But how do you find something definitive when the person can't defend themselves, especially if they denied the allegation? Q I'm going to show you Exhibit No. 23. A Um-hum. Q Now this is an E-mail dated March 7 of 2002 that you sent to somebody named Jo Ann, and the first sentence says, We certainly comply with all the laws of Pennsylvania regarding background checks. This applies to teachers not to parish priests.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A Yes, okay. Q There's a handwritten note, it says, Dear Jim: Now that we are in court, hopefully we will learn the truth, and it's signed Bishop Timlin. Is that your handwriting? A Yes, it is. Q Who is Jim? A I don't know this wasn't sent to Jim Kramer. Q Kramer, that's right because it's reflected the next page is the actually typed out E-mail. Okay. Apparently you would hand write the answers but you A I don't have a computer and I don't have many ways of responding to E-mails. I don't get them myself, it takes a little while for them to get to me because I don't have a computer and I don't use one. So when they give me these things, they're usually forwarded to someplace else and they finally arrive at my desk and I just write on the thing and
10 11 11 11 11 11 11 11 12 12	dies from an accident. Does that mean because there was no victim coming forward you could never investigate the allegation? A You can always investigate, there's no reason why anybody can't investigate to find out whether it happened or not. I don't know how you would ever come to any kind of a conclusion if the person can't defend themself. But, you know, you can certainly investigate. I have no problem with that and I'm sure that it would be looked into. But how do you find something definitive when the person can't defend themselves, especially if they denied the allegation? Q I'm going to show you Exhibit No. 23. A Um-hum. Q Now this is an E-mail dated March 7 of 2002 that you sent to somebody named Jo Ann, and the first sentence says, We certainly comply with all the laws of Pennsylvania regarding background checks. This applies to teachers not to parish priests. These priests in question were never assigned to teach in high school.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A Yes, okay. Q There's a handwritten note, it says, Dear Jim: Now that we are in court, hopefully we will learn the truth, and it's signed Bishop Timlin. Is that your handwriting? A Yes, it is. Q Who is Jim? A I don't know this wasn't sent to Jim Kramer. Q Kramer, that's right because it's reflected the next page is the actually typed out E-mail. Okay. Apparently you would hand write the answers but you A I don't have a computer and I don't have many ways of responding to E-mails. I don't get them myself, it takes a little while for them to get to me because I don't have a computer and I don't use one. So when they give me these things, they're usually forwarded to someplace else and they finally arrive at my desk and I just write on the thing and one of the persons in the office will send it out to

Now, in fact, the Society of Saint John

25 priests did teach classes at Saint Gregory's.

62

24 26.

25

I'm going to become computer literate

riovi that I'm Gasses and way 00444 he same en union 104 Finadine / Just Would apper and of 40 2 This is an E-mail you sent March 25, 2 I understand that they have, obviously 3 2002 to a person named Kay? 3 they had a lawyer and lawyers generally tell them not 4 I don't know who Kay is. Α 4 to speak to the other party, so, again, it's kind of Q I'm going to show you Exhibit 27. 5 taken out of our hands. That's why we had to kind of ð Α All my E-mails. 6 go along with whatever they do. The ball is in their Not all of them, some of them. 7 Q 7 court as it were. 8 Α Okav. 8 O Well, I'm only asking you about 9 a Now it says there -- first of all this 9 Argentina now. 10 is a March 25, 2002 E-mail to a fellow named Gus, and 10 Argentina or anything else. There's Α 11 at one point the letter says, Now there is a lawsuit 11 nothing that would stop us from calling a grand jury 12 in federal court so we should get to the truth. or anything as far as that goes, we can do whatever 13 Question, you're familiar with the Dallas meeting of 13 we want to do. But have we done it? No, we have not 14 the bishops and the document issued? 14 done anything like that. But could we? We could 15 Α (Whereupon, the witness moved head 15 possibly. vertically.) 16 16 Q But you have no intention of doing it 17 Q To your knowledge is there anything 17 now? 18 about the protocol mandated by the Dallas Commission 18 I'm not the one that's going to be as to what a diocese does investigating cases of 19 doing anything now, I'm retired. It would be up to 19 20 abuse where there's also a lawsuit pending? 20 the new bishop to decide what he wants to do. When 21 I am familiar with the Dallas Charter 21 this case comes up before him, and it will come up 22 but I'm not familiar with the specific thing like 22 before him eventually, to see where we're going to about what we're supposed to do with regard to a 23 23 go. But it's an evolving case, it's in process, so it's kind of stymied up to now, it's been stymied 24 lawsuit. If there's a lawsuit, we have to follow the 24 25 laws of the land; that's what we do. Whatever that 25 pretty much and there's never any indication that we 65 67 happens to be, it's out of our hands actually when it would have to go to Argentina. goes into court. We have to follow the court; that's 2 Again, at least as I said earlier, I'm 3 my understanding of it. just repeating myself now, that we presumed -- and 3 4 Whatever we can do to settle the thing 4 it's been born out, they actually made the decision 5 beforehand, if it's possible to settle it, if there's that there was nothing to keep them from orders, the 6 reasonable people involved, then we could probably do Society of Saint Pious X, they decided that question 7 that. But where we are now, we haven't gotten themselves by ordaining him and even putting him in 8 through this yet, we're in the process. As I see it, their seminary to be one of their seminary we're in the process of trying to get to the truth 9 9 professors. So that in our minds, that was pretty 10 and that's what we want to get to. 10 conclusive that they didn't think it was all that 11 Now at this point there's nothing that 11 serious themselves. 12 12 would prevent the Diocese from now undertaking an You say you're retired. Do you have 13 investigation of the Argentina allegations, is there? 13 any official capacity with the Diocese now? 14 Nobody would tell us not to do that, we 14 Α None. Not official but I can help out. Α 15 can do whatever we want with regard to that, sure. 15 You don't have a desk you have to go to Q 16 But have you decided to send somebody 16 everyday and do work? Q 17 down there to investigate it? 17 Α 18 No, we have not done anything like that 18 Q But you could perform confirmations and Α 19 yet at all. We're stymied at this point, that's our 19 do the other things that you do to help out? 20 position in this whole thing, that we have not been 20 Oh, yes. Are we finished with 27? Α able to proceed because first of all we didn't have a 21 21 Q 27 is done, here's 28. There's a typo in the first sentence. victim and then when we found the victim, one victim, 22 Α 23 that's the only one that's ever come forward after an 23 And Exhibit 28 is a March 25 E-mail 24 exhaustive search, the only one that's ever made any 24 2002 to somebody named Beatriz and, again, you refer 25 allegations of this nature, they refused to cooperate 25 to, The facts will come out at the trial? 10/27/2003 05:15:38 P Page 65 to 68 of 202 17 of 51 sheets

1	A sake வெடு-cv-00444-JEJ Document	104	निर्मुह्म 07/19/04 Page 19 of 40
2	Q Let me ask you this: What would happen	2	A No minors, no.
3	if a case settled and it didn't go to trial, how	3	Q There are no minors?
4	would the facts come out then?	4	A Not that I know of, no.
٠.	A Well, I'm confident that they will come	5	Q So are they forbidden I already
r ó	out, but if there is no further act there would	6	asked that question. A couple months ago we had a
7	have to be a trial, an ecclesiastical trial before	7	formal discovery proceeding where the attorneys have
8	anything could ever be done to any of these priests.	8	a chance to inspect the premises and we went out to
9	Whatever the civil courts do, that's their business,	9	Shohola and there was a luncheon there where Father
10	but we would have an ecclesiastical trial and settle	10	Ensey was there, Father Urrutigoity was there and
11	the matter. We couldn't let these priests hanging	11	there was a group of children having lunch. Do you
12	out there to dry, you know, we have to settle the	12	know anything about that?
13	matter one way or the other ecclesiastically, and	13	A I heard about that and, again, it's
14	that would be done. Again, we were stymied. They	14	impossible for them not to have some contact from
15	wrote to the Holy See, you're familiar with that I	15	walking down the street with children, children can
16	presume? Maybe that's in there, is that coming up?	16	be around, they can be there, but they would always
17	Q I can't remember, we'll have to get to	17	be never with children alone certainly. It's
18	it.	18	impossible for anybody who is living and walking
19	A Well, all right. I have to answer your	19	around freely
20	question anyway. Ask them.	20	MR. JOSEPH O'BRIEN: Excuse me. We
21	Q But under this whatever protocol you	21	need to go off the record for the
22	instituted when you took Father Urrutigoity and	22	conference call.
23	Father Ensey and moved them to Scranton, is that	23	(Whereupon, a brief recess was taken from
24	still in place?	24	11:10 o'clock a.m. until 11:40 o'clock
25	A No, we did not keep them in the place	25	a.m.)
ŀ.	69	<u></u>	71
_			
1	we brought them here. We had to do that quickly	1	AFTER RECESS
2	because we act immediately when that happened, they	2	MR. BENDELL: Before I continue
3	because we act immediately when that happened, they had no place else to go. So there was an arrangement	2	MR. BENDELL: Before I continue with questions, I'm just going to put on
	because we act immediately when that happened, they had no place else to go. So there was an arrangement made where they would live privately and they lived	2 3 4	MR. BENDELL: Before I continue with questions, I'm just going to put on the record how I'm going to proceed on the
3 4 5	because we act immediately when that happened, they had no place else to go. So there was an arrangement made where they would live privately and they lived in separate places and so forth. And more recently	2 3 4 5	MR. BENDELL: Before I continue with questions, I'm just going to put on the record how I'm going to proceed on the issue that we just discussed with the
3 4 5 6	because we act immediately when that happened, they had no place else to go. So there was an arrangement made where they would live privately and they lived in separate places and so forth. And more recently they have moved back onto the grounds, the Society of	2 3 4 5 6	MR. BENDELL: Before I continue with questions, I'm just going to put on the record how I'm going to proceed on the issue that we just discussed with the judge. It was my intent to ask questions
3 4 5 6 7	because we act immediately when that happened, they had no place else to go. So there was an arrangement made where they would live privately and they lived in separate places and so forth. And more recently they have moved back onto the grounds, the Society of Saint John because, again, there are no children	2 3 4 5 6 7	MR. BENDELL: Before I continue with questions, I'm just going to put on the record how I'm going to proceed on the issue that we just discussed with the judge. It was my intent to ask questions both about the substantive content of the
3 4 5 6 7 8	because we act immediately when that happened, they had no place else to go. So there was an arrangement made where they would live privately and they lived in separate places and so forth. And more recently they have moved back onto the grounds, the Society of Saint John because, again, there are no children there and they are just living there. They're not	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	MR. BENDELL: Before I continue with questions, I'm just going to put on the record how I'm going to proceed on the issue that we just discussed with the judge. It was my intent to ask questions both about the substantive content of the psychiatric and psychological reports of
3 4 5 6 7 8 9	because we act immediately when that happened, they had no place else to go. So there was an arrangement made where they would live privately and they lived in separate places and so forth. And more recently they have moved back onto the grounds, the Society of Saint John because, again, there are no children there and they are just living there. They're not involved in any apostolate or anything like that.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	MR. BENDELL: Before I continue with questions, I'm just going to put on the record how I'm going to proceed on the issue that we just discussed with the judge. It was my intent to ask questions both about the substantive content of the psychiatric and psychological reports of Father Ensey and Father Urrutigoity as well
3 4 5 6 7 8 9	because we act immediately when that happened, they had no place else to go. So there was an arrangement made where they would live privately and they lived in separate places and so forth. And more recently they have moved back onto the grounds, the Society of Saint John because, again, there are no children there and they are just living there. They're not involved in any apostolate or anything like that. They have to go someplace.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	MR. BENDELL: Before I continue with questions, I'm just going to put on the record how I'm going to proceed on the issue that we just discussed with the judge. It was my intent to ask questions both about the substantive content of the psychiatric and psychological reports of Father Ensey and Father Urrutigoity as well as the procedural aspect about who got the
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	because we act immediately when that happened, they had no place else to go. So there was an arrangement made where they would live privately and they lived in separate places and so forth. And more recently they have moved back onto the grounds, the Society of Saint John because, again, there are no children there and they are just living there. They're not involved in any apostolate or anything like that. They have to go someplace. Q Well, they do, they wear clerical garb,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	MR. BENDELL: Before I continue with questions, I'm just going to put on the record how I'm going to proceed on the issue that we just discussed with the judge. It was my intent to ask questions both about the substantive content of the psychiatric and psychological reports of Father Ensey and Father Urrutigoity as well as the procedural aspect about who got the reports and who requested reports.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	because we act immediately when that happened, they had no place else to go. So there was an arrangement made where they would live privately and they lived in separate places and so forth. And more recently they have moved back onto the grounds, the Society of Saint John because, again, there are no children there and they are just living there. They're not involved in any apostolate or anything like that. They have to go someplace. Q Well, they do, they wear clerical garb, is that right?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	MR. BENDELL: Before I continue with questions, I'm just going to put on the record how I'm going to proceed on the issue that we just discussed with the judge. It was my intent to ask questions both about the substantive content of the psychiatric and psychological reports of Father Ensey and Father Urrutigoity as well as the procedural aspect about who got the reports and who requested reports. And it's my understanding that
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	because we act immediately when that happened, they had no place else to go. So there was an arrangement made where they would live privately and they lived in separate places and so forth. And more recently they have moved back onto the grounds, the Society of Saint John because, again, there are no children there and they are just living there. They're not involved in any apostolate or anything like that. They have to go someplace. Q Well, they do, they wear clerical garb, is that right? A They can wear clerical garb, yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	MR. BENDELL: Before I continue with questions, I'm just going to put on the record how I'm going to proceed on the issue that we just discussed with the judge. It was my intent to ask questions both about the substantive content of the psychiatric and psychological reports of Father Ensey and Father Urrutigoity as well as the procedural aspect about who got the reports and who requested reports. And it's my understanding that counsel is objecting to these areas of
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	because we act immediately when that happened, they had no place else to go. So there was an arrangement made where they would live privately and they lived in separate places and so forth. And more recently they have moved back onto the grounds, the Society of Saint John because, again, there are no children there and they are just living there. They're not involved in any apostolate or anything like that. They have to go someplace. Q Well, they do, they wear clerical garb, is that right? A They can wear clerical garb, yes. Q And they participate in liturgical	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	MR. BENDELL: Before I continue with questions, I'm just going to put on the record how I'm going to proceed on the issue that we just discussed with the judge. It was my intent to ask questions both about the substantive content of the psychiatric and psychological reports of Father Ensey and Father Urrutigoity as well as the procedural aspect about who got the reports and who requested reports. And it's my understanding that counsel is objecting to these areas of inquiry, and the judge had indicated that I
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	because we act immediately when that happened, they had no place else to go. So there was an arrangement made where they would live privately and they lived in separate places and so forth. And more recently they have moved back onto the grounds, the Society of Saint John because, again, there are no children there and they are just living there. They're not involved in any apostolate or anything like that. They have to go someplace. Q Well, they do, they wear clerical garb, is that right? A They can wear clerical garb, yes. Q And they participate in liturgical functions there?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	MR. BENDELL: Before I continue with questions, I'm just going to put on the record how I'm going to proceed on the issue that we just discussed with the judge. It was my intent to ask questions both about the substantive content of the psychiatric and psychological reports of Father Ensey and Father Urrutigoity as well as the procedural aspect about who got the reports and who requested reports. And it's my understanding that counsel is objecting to these areas of inquiry, and the judge had indicated that I have the permission now to file a motion to
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	because we act immediately when that happened, they had no place else to go. So there was an arrangement made where they would live privately and they lived in separate places and so forth. And more recently they have moved back onto the grounds, the Society of Saint John because, again, there are no children there and they are just living there. They're not involved in any apostolate or anything like that. They have to go someplace. Q Well, they do, they wear clerical garb, is that right? A They can wear clerical garb, yes. Q And they participate in liturgical functions there? A They have to go to mass, yes. They're	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	MR. BENDELL: Before I continue with questions, I'm just going to put on the record how I'm going to proceed on the issue that we just discussed with the judge. It was my intent to ask questions both about the substantive content of the psychiatric and psychological reports of Father Ensey and Father Urrutigoity as well as the procedural aspect about who got the reports and who requested reports. And it's my understanding that counsel is objecting to these areas of inquiry, and the judge had indicated that I have the permission now to file a motion to compel where this could all get briefed and
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	because we act immediately when that happened, they had no place else to go. So there was an arrangement made where they would live privately and they lived in separate places and so forth. And more recently they have moved back onto the grounds, the Society of Saint John because, again, there are no children there and they are just living there. They're not involved in any apostolate or anything like that. They have to go someplace. Q Well, they do, they wear clerical garb, is that right? A They can wear clerical garb, yes. Q And they participate in liturgical functions there? A They have to go to mass, yes. They're obliged to go to mass.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	MR. BENDELL: Before I continue with questions, I'm just going to put on the record how I'm going to proceed on the issue that we just discussed with the judge. It was my intent to ask questions both about the substantive content of the psychiatric and psychological reports of Father Ensey and Father Urrutigoity as well as the procedural aspect about who got the reports and who requested reports. And it's my understanding that counsel is objecting to these areas of inquiry, and the judge had indicated that I have the permission now to file a motion to compel where this could all get briefed and ironed out. And so what I'm going to do
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	because we act immediately when that happened, they had no place else to go. So there was an arrangement made where they would live privately and they lived in separate places and so forth. And more recently they have moved back onto the grounds, the Society of Saint John because, again, there are no children there and they are just living there. They're not involved in any apostolate or anything like that. They have to go someplace. Q Well, they do, they wear clerical garb, is that right? A They can wear clerical garb, yes. Q And they participate in liturgical functions there? A They have to go to mass, yes. They're obliged to go to mass. Q Well not only go to mass, do they	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	MR. BENDELL: Before I continue with questions, I'm just going to put on the record how I'm going to proceed on the issue that we just discussed with the judge. It was my intent to ask questions both about the substantive content of the psychiatric and psychological reports of Father Ensey and Father Urrutigoity as well as the procedural aspect about who got the reports and who requested reports. And it's my understanding that counsel is objecting to these areas of inquiry, and the judge had indicated that I have the permission now to file a motion to compel where this could all get briefed and ironed out. And so what I'm going to do now is because of that objection and not to
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	because we act immediately when that happened, they had no place else to go. So there was an arrangement made where they would live privately and they lived in separate places and so forth. And more recently they have moved back onto the grounds, the Society of Saint John because, again, there are no children there and they are just living there. They're not involved in any apostolate or anything like that. They have to go someplace. Q Well, they do, they wear clerical garb, is that right? A They can wear clerical garb, yes. Q And they participate in liturgical functions there? A They have to go to mass, yes. They're obliged to go to mass. Q Well not only go to mass, do they actually wear some sort of clerical garb?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	MR. BENDELL: Before I continue with questions, I'm just going to put on the record how I'm going to proceed on the issue that we just discussed with the judge. It was my intent to ask questions both about the substantive content of the psychiatric and psychological reports of Father Ensey and Father Urrutigoity as well as the procedural aspect about who got the reports and who requested reports. And it's my understanding that counsel is objecting to these areas of inquiry, and the judge had indicated that I have the permission now to file a motion to compel where this could all get briefed and ironed out. And so what I'm going to do now is because of that objection and not to waste time, I'm not going to keep asking
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	because we act immediately when that happened, they had no place else to go. So there was an arrangement made where they would live privately and they lived in separate places and so forth. And more recently they have moved back onto the grounds, the Society of Saint John because, again, there are no children there and they are just living there. They're not involved in any apostolate or anything like that. They have to go someplace. Q Well, they do, they wear clerical garb, is that right? A They can wear clerical garb, yes. Q And they participate in liturgical functions there? A They have to go to mass, yes. They're obliged to go to mass. Q Well not only go to mass, do they actually wear some sort of clerical garb? A They don't celebrate publicly as to my	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	MR. BENDELL: Before I continue with questions, I'm just going to put on the record how I'm going to proceed on the issue that we just discussed with the judge. It was my intent to ask questions both about the substantive content of the psychiatric and psychological reports of Father Ensey and Father Urrutigoity as well as the procedural aspect about who got the reports and who requested reports. And it's my understanding that counsel is objecting to these areas of inquiry, and the judge had indicated that I have the permission now to file a motion to compel where this could all get briefed and ironed out. And so what I'm going to do now is because of that objection and not to
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	because we act immediately when that happened, they had no place else to go. So there was an arrangement made where they would live privately and they lived in separate places and so forth. And more recently they have moved back onto the grounds, the Society of Saint John because, again, there are no children there and they are just living there. They're not involved in any apostolate or anything like that. They have to go someplace. Q Well, they do, they wear clerical garb, is that right? A They can wear clerical garb, yes. Q And they participate in liturgical functions there? A They have to go to mass, yes. They're obliged to go to mass. Q Well not only go to mass, do they actually wear some sort of clerical garb? A They don't celebrate publicly as to my knowledge, anyway. They can attend, they can sing,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	MR. BENDELL: Before I continue with questions, I'm just going to put on the record how I'm going to proceed on the issue that we just discussed with the judge. It was my intent to ask questions both about the substantive content of the psychiatric and psychological reports of Father Ensey and Father Urrutigoity as well as the procedural aspect about who got the reports and who requested reports. And it's my understanding that counsel is objecting to these areas of inquiry, and the judge had indicated that I have the permission now to file a motion to compel where this could all get briefed and ironed out. And so what I'm going to do now is because of that objection and not to waste time, I'm not going to keep asking the same question over and over and again.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	because we act immediately when that happened, they had no place else to go. So there was an arrangement made where they would live privately and they lived in separate places and so forth. And more recently they have moved back onto the grounds, the Society of Saint John because, again, there are no children there and they are just living there. They're not involved in any apostolate or anything like that. They have to go someplace. Q Well, they do, they wear clerical garb, is that right? A They can wear clerical garb, yes. Q And they participate in liturgical functions there? A They have to go to mass, yes. They're obliged to go to mass. Q Well not only go to mass, do they actually wear some sort of clerical garb? A They don't celebrate publicly as to my knowledge, anyway. They can attend, they can sing, they can do whatever people do when they go to mass.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	MR. BENDELL: Before I continue with questions, I'm just going to put on the record how I'm going to proceed on the issue that we just discussed with the judge. It was my intent to ask questions both about the substantive content of the psychiatric and psychological reports of Father Ensey and Father Urrutigoity as well as the procedural aspect about who got the reports and who requested reports. And it's my understanding that counsel is objecting to these areas of inquiry, and the judge had indicated that I have the permission now to file a motion to compel where this could all get briefed and ironed out. And so what I'm going to do now is because of that objection and not to waste time, I'm not going to keep asking the same question over and over and again. I'm just going to put on the record
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	because we act immediately when that happened, they had no place else to go. So there was an arrangement made where they would live privately and they lived in separate places and so forth. And more recently they have moved back onto the grounds, the Society of Saint John because, again, there are no children there and they are just living there. They're not involved in any apostolate or anything like that. They have to go someplace. Q Well, they do, they wear clerical garb, is that right? A They can wear clerical garb, yes. Q And they participate in liturgical functions there? A They have to go to mass, yes. They're obliged to go to mass. Q Well not only go to mass, do they actually wear some sort of clerical garb? A They don't celebrate publicly as to my knowledge, anyway. They can attend, they can sing, they can do whatever people do when they go to mass. They certainly can participate in the mass to that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	MR. BENDELL: Before I continue with questions, I'm just going to put on the record how I'm going to proceed on the issue that we just discussed with the judge. It was my intent to ask questions both about the substantive content of the psychiatric and psychological reports of Father Ensey and Father Urrutigoity as well as the procedural aspect about who got the reports and who requested reports. And it's my understanding that counsel is objecting to these areas of inquiry, and the judge had indicated that I have the permission now to file a motion to compel where this could all get briefed and ironed out. And so what I'm going to do now is because of that objection and not to waste time, I'm not going to keep asking the same question over and over and again. I'm just going to put on the record that I would like to ask the substantive
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	because we act immediately when that happened, they had no place else to go. So there was an arrangement made where they would live privately and they lived in separate places and so forth. And more recently they have moved back onto the grounds, the Society of Saint John because, again, there are no children there and they are just living there. They're not involved in any apostolate or anything like that. They have to go someplace. Q Well, they do, they wear clerical garb, is that right? A They can wear clerical garb, yes. Q And they participate in liturgical functions there? A They have to go to mass, yes. They're obliged to go to mass. Q Well not only go to mass, do they actually wear some sort of clerical garb? A They don't celebrate publicly as to my knowledge, anyway. They can attend, they can sing, they can do whatever people do when they go to mass.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	MR. BENDELL: Before I continue with questions, I'm just going to put on the record how I'm going to proceed on the issue that we just discussed with the judge. It was my intent to ask questions both about the substantive content of the psychiatric and psychological reports of Father Ensey and Father Urrutigoity as well as the procedural aspect about who got the reports and who requested reports. And it's my understanding that counsel is objecting to these areas of inquiry, and the judge had indicated that I have the permission now to file a motion to compel where this could all get briefed and ironed out. And so what I'm going to do now is because of that objection and not to waste time, I'm not going to keep asking the same question over and over and again. I'm just going to put on the record that I would like to ask the substantive content of these reports. I will, however,

	74		76
		1 -	
25	time it happened. I didn't even know it actually	25	A Yes.
24	A It didn't seem to be indicated at the	24	that?
ZJ	A No, I have not. Q And why not?	23	these priests but that still may happen. Do you see
21	whether it's true?	21	paragraph right after that, middle sentence says, As I write this, no charges have been filed against
20	Q Have you asked someone to look into	20	maintain their innocence. And then going to the
19	line but I don't know for sure that that's true.	19	of the case, both Father Ensey and Father Urrutigoity
18	A I've heard that someplace along the	18	paragraph in the middle, it says, As for the merits
17	leave the institute of Christ the King?	17	Q Turning your attention to page 2, third
16 	Q Do you know if he was ever asked to	16	A Exactly, yes.
15 10	A He's at the Shohola property, correct.	15	2002 to the Papal Nuncio, is that correct?
14	Q And is he at the Shohola property?	14	Q This is a letter you sent in May of
13	John.	13	A Okay.
12	A He's a member of the Society of Saint	12	Q I show you Exhibit 33.
11	the Diocese right now, if any?	11	A Right.
10	Q What is Father Roberts' position with	10	in April of 2002?
9	they get this from?	9	copy of a letter you received from the Papal Nuncio
8	there was anything like that. So I mean where do	8	Q I show you Exhibit 32, and is that a
7	to Mr. Zozack and Mr. Zozack absolutely denied that	7	A Yes.
6	something like that, and we investigated that, talked	- 1	case, is that right?
5	relationship with a man by the name of Zozack or	5	lawsuit as a source of finding the truth in this
4	Father Roberts was involved in a homosexual	4	physician. And, again, you mention the federal
3	A It was some kind of an allegation that	3	this is a March 26, 2002 letter to Michael de Tar, a
2	word about Father Roberts?	2	Q I'm going to show you Exhibit 31, and
	Q What are you referring to about the	1	there was anything wrong.
-	73	-	75
25	A Right.	25	they're interested in it seems. But he denied that
24	Father Roberts is absolutely false.	24	probably sexual because that's the only thing that
23	Q And it says, The word you have about	23	that he was involved I'm pretty sure it was
22	A Right.	22	can't remember the exact conversation, but is it true
21	to Don about Father Roberts.	21	A With him, I must have asked him, I
20	trial. But on the third page there's another E-mail	20	him about it.
19	mention the fact that the truth would be learned at a	19	Q You told me you had a conversation with
18	Cummings. At the bottom you have a response and you	18	don't know what it was about.
17	Exhibit 30, the first page is an E-mail from Donald	17	A I never knew anything about that; I
16	Q I show you Exhibit 30, okay. Now	16	Q Yes,
15	A Right.	15	A With the other group that he was with?
14	regarding the upcoming trial, is that correct?	14	
13	is just, it's a March 25, 2002 E-mail that you sent	13	
12	Q I show you Exhibit 29, and, again, this	12	A I didn't think it was indicated.
11	BY MR. BENDELL:	11	you not take it any further?
10	really the answer.	10	Q You never took it any further? Why did
9	answer his involvement in it. That's	9	it any further than that.
8	what you're saying and he certainly will	8	that he was dismissed from that society, I never took
7		7	,
J	ago so go ahead.	6	and he denied that there was anything wrong, that he
,=	just contradicted what you said a minute	5	•
4	MR. COGNETTI: Your last question	4	A No, I actually talked to him about it,
3	ahead.	3	look into it?
		- 1	Q But after it came up later, did you
2	MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: I agree. Go	2	Q But after it came up later, did you

1	u Q	TIGaste 3:02 voly 99444 pHE Int Decume	nt 10 ₄	4 mFolegage/	if you will, alley have to pay for that.
2	the followin	g sentence that I want to ask you about.	2		Have they been paying the mortgage on
3	I do not kno	ow if these priests are guilty or innocent	3	the propert	y?
4	but we mair	ntain they are innocent until proven	4	Α	Yes.
' 5	guilty. The	previous sentence that says, I do not	5	Q	During the last two years, has the
· · · · ·	know if thes	se priests are guilty or innocent, that	6	Diocese con	tributed any funds towards the payment of
7	was your be	elief in May of 2002?	7	Society deb	ts?
8	Α	Yes.	8	Α	Not that I'm aware of, no.
9	Q	Is it also your belief today?	9	Q	Do you know if the mortgage is
10	Α	Today, yes.	10	currently, is	it current now or is it behind?
11	Q	I show you Exhibit 34, and that is a	11	Α	As far as I know they're current.
12	May 28, 200	2 E-mail that you sent to somebody named	12	Q	I'm going to show you Exhibit 36. I'll
13	Steve Papp,	is that correct?	13	let you take	your time to read this one, it's kind of
14	Α	Right.	14	long.	
15	Q	And I'm going to show you Exhibit 35.	15	Α	Okay, this letter was not sent
16	Exhibit 35 a	ppears to be an unsent letter from James	16	obviously.	There's no letterhead on this.
17	Earley to Re	verend Levine at the Society of Saint	17	Q	Yes, I'm going to ask you about that.
18	John, is that	correct?	18	This appears	s to be a draft of a letter to Cardinal
19	Α	Right.	19	Bertone, is t	hat correct?
20	Q	And at the bottom it says, never sent	20	Α	Right.
21	upon advice	of bishop. JBE. Do you recall telling	21	Q	And he is at the Congregation for the
22	Mr. Earley n	ot to send this letter?	22	Doctrine of t	he Faith?
23	Α	Vaguely, yes.	23	Α	Not now.
24	Q	And why did you tell him not to send	24	Q	But he was in July of 2002?
25	the letter?		25	Α	He was then; he was the second in
_		77			79
1 2	A	I didn't like the dismissive and	1	command.	Now there are places here that have
2	disrespectf	ul. I didn't think that his response was	2	Q	Now there are places here that have
3	disrespectf intentional	ul. I didn't think that his response was y dismissive and disrespectful so I	2	Q little black m	arks, ink marks and corrections. Do
3 4	disrespectf intentional think, I tho	ul. I didn't think that his response was y dismissive and disrespectful so I ught that was a little bit harsh.	3 4	Q little black m you recogniz	arks, ink marks and corrections. Do e your handwriting there?
3 4 5	disrespectf intentional think, I tho Q	ul. I didn't think that his response was y dismissive and disrespectful so I ught that was a little bit harsh. Let me ask you this: As of this time	2 3 4 5	Q little black m you recogniz A	earks, ink marks and corrections. Do e your handwriting there? No, it's not my handwriting.
3 4 5 6	disrespectf intentional think, I tho Q do you know	ul. I didn't think that his response was y dismissive and disrespectful so I ught that was a little bit harsh. Let me ask you this: As of this time if the Society of Saint John is indebted	2 3 4 5 6	Q little black m you recogniz A Q	earks, ink marks and corrections. Do e your handwriting there? No, it's not my handwriting. Do you know whose handwriting it is?
3 4 5	disrespectf intentional think, I tho Q	ul. I didn't think that his response was by dismissive and disrespectful so I ught that was a little bit harsh. Let me ask you this: As of this time if the Society of Saint John is indebted any?	2 3 4 5	Q little black m you recogniz A	narks, ink marks and corrections. Do e your handwriting there? No, it's not my handwriting. Do you know whose handwriting it is? I am not sure. I can conjecture but
3 4 5 6 7	disrespectf intentionall think, I tho Q do you know to this comp	ul. I didn't think that his response was y dismissive and disrespectful so I ught that was a little bit harsh. Let me ask you this: As of this time if the Society of Saint John is indebted	2 3 4 5 6 7	Q little black m you recogniz A Q A	warks, ink marks and corrections. Do e your handwriting there? No, it's not my handwriting. Do you know whose handwriting it is? I am not sure. I can conjecture but e who it is.
3 4 5 6 7 8	disrespectf intentionall think, I tho Q do you know to this comp	ul. I didn't think that his response was by dismissive and disrespectful so I ught that was a little bit harsh. Let me ask you this: As of this time if the Society of Saint John is indebted any? As of today? Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q little black m you recogniz A Q A I'm not sur	warks, ink marks and corrections. Do e your handwriting there? No, it's not my handwriting. Do you know whose handwriting it is? I am not sure. I can conjecture but e who it is. Well, I don't want you to flat out
3 4 5 6 7 8 9	disrespectf intentionall think, I tho Q do you know to this comp A Q	ul. I didn't think that his response was by dismissive and disrespectful so I ught that was a little bit harsh. Let me ask you this: As of this time if the Society of Saint John is indebted any? As of today? Yes. No. I know that they're not.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q little black m you recogniz A Q A I'm not sur	warks, ink marks and corrections. Do e your handwriting there? No, it's not my handwriting. Do you know whose handwriting it is? I am not sure. I can conjecture but e who it is.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9	disrespectf intentionall think, I tho Q do you know to this comp A Q A	ul. I didn't think that his response was by dismissive and disrespectful so I ught that was a little bit harsh. Let me ask you this: As of this time if the Society of Saint John is indebted any? As of today? Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q little black m you recogniz A Q A I'm not sur Q guess but do	warks, ink marks and corrections. Do e your handwriting there? No, it's not my handwriting. Do you know whose handwriting it is? I am not sure. I can conjecture but e who it is. Well, I don't want you to flat out es it resemble the handwriting of anybody
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	disrespectf intentionall think, I tho Q do you know to this comp A Q A	ul. I didn't think that his response was by dismissive and disrespectful so I ught that was a little bit harsh. Let me ask you this: As of this time if the Society of Saint John is indebted any? As of today? Yes. No. I know that they're not.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q little black m you recogniz A Q A I'm not sur Q guess but do you know? A	warks, ink marks and corrections. Do e your handwriting there? No, it's not my handwriting. Do you know whose handwriting it is? I am not sure. I can conjecture but e who it is. Well, I don't want you to flat out
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	disrespectf intentionall think, I tho Q do you know to this comp A Q A Q know? A	ul. I didn't think that his response was by dismissive and disrespectful so I ught that was a little bit harsh. Let me ask you this: As of this time if the Society of Saint John is indebted any? As of today? Yes. No. I know that they're not. And when was that bill paid, do you	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q little black m you recogniz A Q A I'm not sur Q guess but do you know? A I would thin	larks, ink marks and corrections. Do e your handwriting there? No, it's not my handwriting. Do you know whose handwriting it is? I am not sure. I can conjecture but e who it is. Well, I don't want you to flat out es it resemble the handwriting of anybody It was obviously somebody in my office.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	disrespectf intentionall think, I tho Q do you know to this comp A Q A Q know? A	ul. I didn't think that his response was by dismissive and disrespectful so I ught that was a little bit harsh. Let me ask you this: As of this time if the Society of Saint John is indebted any? As of today? Yes. No. I know that they're not. And when was that bill paid, do you While I was still here in the Diocese	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q little black m you recogniz A Q A I'm not sur Q guess but do you know? A I would thin possibly, bu	warks, ink marks and corrections. Do e your handwriting there? No, it's not my handwriting. Do you know whose handwriting it is? I am not sure. I can conjecture but e who it is. Well, I don't want you to flat out es it resemble the handwriting of anybody It was obviously somebody in my office. nk that it might be Bishop Dougherty,
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	disrespectf intentionall think, I tho Q do you know to this comp A Q A Q know? A in charge.	ul. I didn't think that his response was by dismissive and disrespectful so I ught that was a little bit harsh. Let me ask you this: As of this time if the Society of Saint John is indebted any? As of today? Yes. No. I know that they're not. And when was that bill paid, do you While I was still here in the Diocese	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q little black m you recogniz A Q A I'm not sur Q guess but do you know? A I would thin possibly, bu	warks, ink marks and corrections. Do e your handwriting there? No, it's not my handwriting. Do you know whose handwriting it is? I am not sure. I can conjecture but e who it is. Well, I don't want you to flat out es it resemble the handwriting of anybody It was obviously somebody in my office. Ink that it might be Bishop Dougherty, it I am not certain. There's no
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	disrespectf intentionall think, I tho Q do you know to this comp A Q A Q know? A in charge. at least.	ul. I didn't think that his response was by dismissive and disrespectful so I ught that was a little bit harsh. Let me ask you this: As of this time if the Society of Saint John is indebted any? As of today? Yes. No. I know that they're not. And when was that bill paid, do you While I was still here in the Diocese It would have been a couple of months ag	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q little black m you recogniz A Q A I'm not sur Q guess but do you know? A I would thin possibly, bu indication, i	larks, ink marks and corrections. Do e your handwriting there? No, it's not my handwriting. Do you know whose handwriting it is? I am not sure. I can conjecture but e who it is. Well, I don't want you to flat out es it resemble the handwriting of anybody It was obviously somebody in my office. It was obviously somebody in my office. It is that it might be Bishop Dougherty, it I am not certain. There's no it could be anybody.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	disrespectf intentionall think, I tho Q do you know to this comp A Q A Q know? A in charge. at least. Q	ul. I didn't think that his response was by dismissive and disrespectful so I ught that was a little bit harsh. Let me ask you this: As of this time if the Society of Saint John is indebted any? As of today? Yes. No. I know that they're not. And when was that bill paid, do you While I was still here in the Diocese It would have been a couple of months ago	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q little black m you recogniz A Q A I'm not sur Q guess but do you know? A I would thin possibly, bu indication, i Q show you Ex	larks, ink marks and corrections. Do e your handwriting there? No, it's not my handwriting. Do you know whose handwriting it is? I am not sure. I can conjecture but e who it is. Well, I don't want you to flat out es it resemble the handwriting of anybody It was obviously somebody in my office. Ink that it might be Bishop Dougherty, it I am not certain. There's no it could be anybody. What I'm going to do is I'm going to
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	disrespectf intentionall think, I tho Q do you know to this comp A Q A Q know? A in charge. at least. Q A Q	ul. I didn't think that his response was ly dismissive and disrespectful so I ught that was a little bit harsh. Let me ask you this: As of this time if the Society of Saint John is indebted any? As of today? Yes. No. I know that they're not. And when was that bill paid, do you While I was still here in the Diocese It would have been a couple of months agon and who paid that bill? The Society.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q little black m you recogniz A Q A I'm not sur Q guess but do you know? A I would thin possibly, bu indication, i Q show you Ext went out and	larks, ink marks and corrections. Do e your handwriting there? No, it's not my handwriting. Do you know whose handwriting it is? I am not sure. I can conjecture but e who it is. Well, I don't want you to flat out es it resemble the handwriting of anybody It was obviously somebody in my office. Ink that it might be Bishop Dougherty, It I am not certain. There's no it could be anybody. What I'm going to do is I'm going to hibit 37 which is the actual letter that
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	disrespectf intentionall think, I tho Q do you know to this comp A Q A Q know? A in charge. at least. Q A Q	ul. I didn't think that his response was by dismissive and disrespectful so I ught that was a little bit harsh. Let me ask you this: As of this time if the Society of Saint John is indebted any? As of today? Yes. No. I know that they're not. And when was that bill paid, do you While I was still here in the Diocese It would have been a couple of months ag. And who paid that bill? The Society. As far as you know are there any other,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q little black m you recogniz A Q A I'm not sur Q guess but do you know? A I would thin possibly, bu indication, i Q show you Ext went out and	larks, ink marks and corrections. Do e your handwriting there? No, it's not my handwriting. Do you know whose handwriting it is? I am not sure. I can conjecture but e who it is. Well, I don't want you to flat out es it resemble the handwriting of anybody It was obviously somebody in my office. In that it might be Bishop Dougherty, it I am not certain. There's no it could be anybody. What I'm going to do is I'm going to hibit 37 which is the actual letter that I'm going to ask you about both of them
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	disrespectf intentionall think, I tho Q do you know to this comp A Q A Q know? A in charge. at least. Q A Q are there any	ul. I didn't think that his response was by dismissive and disrespectful so I ught that was a little bit harsh. Let me ask you this: As of this time if the Society of Saint John is indebted any? As of today? Yes. No. I know that they're not. And when was that bill paid, do you While I was still here in the Diocese It would have been a couple of months ag. And who paid that bill? The Society. As far as you know are there any other,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q little black m you recogniz A Q A I'm not sur Q guess but do you know? A I would thin possibly, bu indication, i Q show you Ex went out and at the same	larks, ink marks and corrections. Do e your handwriting there? No, it's not my handwriting. Do you know whose handwriting it is? I am not sure. I can conjecture but e who it is. Well, I don't want you to flat out es it resemble the handwriting of anybody It was obviously somebody in my office. In that it might be Bishop Dougherty, it I am not certain. There's no it could be anybody. What I'm going to do is I'm going to hibit 37 which is the actual letter that I'm going to ask you about both of them
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	disrespectf intentionall think, I tho Q do you know to this comp A Q A Q know? A in charge. at least. Q A Q are there any this time? A	ul. I didn't think that his response was by dismissive and disrespectful so I ught that was a little bit harsh. Let me ask you this: As of this time if the Society of Saint John is indebted any? As of today? Yes. No. I know that they're not. And when was that bill paid, do you While I was still here in the Diocese It would have been a couple of months agon and who paid that bill? The Society. As far as you know are there any other, youtstanding debts the Society owes at	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q little black m you recogniz A Q A I'm not sur Q guess but do you know? A I would thin possibly, bu indication, i Q show you Exi went out and at the same i handy? A	larks, ink marks and corrections. Do e your handwriting there? No, it's not my handwriting. Do you know whose handwriting it is? I am not sure. I can conjecture but e who it is. Well, I don't want you to flat out es it resemble the handwriting of anybody It was obviously somebody in my office. Ink that it might be Bishop Dougherty, It I am not certain. There's no it could be anybody. What I'm going to do is I'm going to hibit 37 which is the actual letter that I'm going to ask you about both of them time, so if you can leave the other one
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	disrespectf intentionall think, I tho Q do you know to this comp A Q A Q know? A in charge. at least. Q A Q are there any this time? A incidental the	ul. I didn't think that his response was by dismissive and disrespectful so I ught that was a little bit harsh. Let me ask you this: As of this time if the Society of Saint John is indebted any? As of today? Yes. No. I know that they're not. And when was that bill paid, do you While I was still here in the Diocese It would have been a couple of months ag And who paid that bill? The Society. As far as you know are there any other, youtstanding debts the Society owes at Not that I know of. They may have some	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q little black m you recogniz A Q A I'm not sur Q guess but do you know? A I would thin possibly, bu indication, i Q show you Ex went out and at the same i handy? A draft and go	larks, ink marks and corrections. Do e your handwriting there? No, it's not my handwriting. Do you know whose handwriting it is? I am not sure. I can conjecture but e who it is. Well, I don't want you to flat out es it resemble the handwriting of anybody It was obviously somebody in my office. Ink that it might be Bishop Dougherty, It I am not certain. There's no it could be anybody. What I'm going to do is I'm going to hibit 37 which is the actual letter that I'm going to ask you about both of them time, so if you can leave the other one
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	disrespectf intentionall think, I tho Q do you know to this comp A Q A Q know? A in charge. at least. Q A Q are there any this time? A incidental to know anyth	ul. I didn't think that his response was ly dismissive and disrespectful so I ught that was a little bit harsh. Let me ask you this: As of this time if the Society of Saint John is indebted any? As of today? Yes. No. I know that they're not. And when was that bill paid, do you While I was still here in the Diocese It would have been a couple of months agony. And who paid that bill? The Society. As far as you know are there any other, youtstanding debts the Society owes at the Not that I know of. They may have some things, you know, recent ones, but I don't in the Society owes at the society owes, and they was the society owes at the society owes, but I don't was some things, you know, recent ones, but I don't was some things, you know, recent ones, but I don't was some things, you know, recent ones, but I don't was some things, you know, recent ones, but I don't was some things, you know, recent ones, but I don't was some things, you know, recent ones, but I don't was some things, you know, recent ones, but I don't was some things.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q little black m you recognize A Q A I'm not sur Q guess but do you know? A I would thin possibly, but indication, it Q show you Ext went out and at the same it handy? A draft and go the same, b	e your handwriting there? No, it's not my handwriting. Do you know whose handwriting it is? I am not sure. I can conjecture but e who it is. Well, I don't want you to flat out es it resemble the handwriting of anybody It was obviously somebody in my office. In that it might be Bishop Dougherty, it I am not certain. There's no it could be anybody. What I'm going to do is I'm going to hibit 37 which is the actual letter that I'm going to ask you about both of them time, so if you can leave the other one This is not uncommon for us to write a cover it and change it. It's pretty much
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	disrespectf intentionall think, I tho Q do you know to this comp A Q A Q know? A in charge. at least. Q A Q are there any this time? A incidental the know anyth in the sense	ul. I didn't think that his response was ly dismissive and disrespectful so I ught that was a little bit harsh. Let me ask you this: As of this time if the Society of Saint John is indebted any? As of today? Yes. No. I know that they're not. And when was that bill paid, do you While I was still here in the Diocese It would have been a couple of months agon And who paid that bill? The Society. As far as you know are there any other, youtstanding debts the Society owes at hings, you know, recent ones, but I don't ing as far as I know they're debt free	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q little black m you recognize A Q A I'm not sur Q guess but do you know? A I would thin possibly, but indication, it Q show you Ext went out and at the same it handy? A draft and go the same, b	e your handwriting there? No, it's not my handwriting. Do you know whose handwriting it is? I am not sure. I can conjecture but e who it is. Well, I don't want you to flat out es it resemble the handwriting of anybody It was obviously somebody in my office. It is mot certain. There's no it could be anybody. What I'm going to do is I'm going to hibit 37 which is the actual letter that I'm going to ask you about both of them time, so if you can leave the other one This is not uncommon for us to write a cover it and change it. It's pretty much ut there are a few little things that were
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	disrespectf intentionall think, I tho Q do you know to this comp A Q A Q know? A in charge. at least. Q A Q are there any this time? A incidental the know anyth in the sense	y dismissive and disrespectful so I ught that was a little bit harsh. Let me ask you this: As of this time if the Society of Saint John is indebted any? As of today? Yes. No. I know that they're not. And when was that bill paid, do you While I was still here in the Diocese It would have been a couple of months ag And who paid that bill? The Society. As far as you know are there any other, y outstanding debts the Society owes at Not that I know of. They may have some things, you know, recent ones, but I don't ing as far as I know they're debt free that their major debts are all paid. ave a huge debt on the property, the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	Q little black m you recogniz A Q A I'm not sur Q guess but do you know? A I would thin possibly, bu indication, i Q show you Ext went out and at the same i handy? A draft and go the same, b left out. Ye	larks, ink marks and corrections. Do e your handwriting there? No, it's not my handwriting. Do you know whose handwriting it is? I am not sure. I can conjecture but e who it is. Well, I don't want you to flat out es it resemble the handwriting of anybody It was obviously somebody in my office. Ink that it might be Bishop Dougherty, It I am not certain. There's no it could be anybody. What I'm going to do is I'm going to hibit 37 which is the actual letter that I'm going to ask you about both of them time, so if you can leave the other one This is not uncommon for us to write a cover it and change it. It's pretty much ut there are a few little things that were s, go ahead now.

1	Exhibit 36. On the Book of Dec Carte Oct 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18 18	t 10/	4 doi Premene to tengent the truth, I'm not sure
. 2	My personal judgment regarding the guilt or innocence	2	who put it in there, but it could have been somebody
3	of Father Urrutigoity and Father Ensey is presently	3	in our office.
4	suspended. Do you see that?	4	Q I'm done with those exhibits. I'm
	A Yes.	5	going to show you Exhibit 38. Now this is an E-mail
10	Q And you repeated that in Exhibit 37,	6	over your signature sent September 4, 2002, do you
7	the actual letter, is that correct? Do you see that?	7	see that?
8	A Yes.	8	A Yes.
9	Q On page 2 it says, My personal judgment	9	Q Now you say here, quote, I beg you not
10	regarding the guilt or innocence of Father	10	to believe the outrageous accusations being made by
11	Urrutigoity and Father Ensey is presently suspended.	11	the enemies of the Society of Saint John until you
12	Okay. Now, but there is another sentence in that	12	have the facts. These accusations are false as false
13	paragraph that is contained in the draft and not in	13	can be. Unquote.
14	the final copy that went to the Cardinal. I'm going	14	A Right.
15	to quote the sentence	15	Q Well, I thought you said before that
16	MR. BENDELL: And before counsel	16	you had suspended judgement, you didn't know if they
17	objects, I'm not going to ask him any	17	were false or not?
18	details about the contents	18	A A lot of the things that they were
19	MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: You certainly	19	saying, I mean with the E-mails that were going on,
20	can quote the sentence. BY MR. BENDELL:	20	I'm referring to those things that were going out
22		21	saying all kinds of terrible things. And I realize
23	Q Okay. It says, A psychological report about Father Ensey, however, indicates problems with	23	that the accusations that the Prorock family had been
24	pornography and other characteristics which concern	24	made; that accusation is an accusation, that's true. But some of the things that they were saying, I can't
25	me given the allegations against him.	25	remember exactly what they were now, but if I had
-0	81		83
		1	
1	A That never made it to the final	1	them in front of me certainly I think we mentioned
2	A That never made it to the final Q And my question is: Why was that left	2	some of them earlier accusations about
2 3			
	Q And my question is: Why was that left	2	some of them earlier accusations about homosexuality all over the place and so forth and they just were not true.
3	Q And my question is: Why was that left out of the final draft? A I'm not absolutely certain but my recollection is that we have no I don't have any	2 3 4 5	some of them earlier accusations about homosexuality all over the place and so forth and they just were not true. Q I'm going to show you Exhibit 39.
3 4	Q And my question is: Why was that left out of the final draft? A I'm not absolutely certain but my recollection is that we have no I don't have any recollection of this pornography business. There was	2 3 4 5 6	some of them earlier accusations about homosexuality all over the place and so forth and they just were not true. Q I'm going to show you Exhibit 39. A Okay. This is to Harry.
3 4 5	Q And my question is: Why was that left out of the final draft? A I'm not absolutely certain but my recollection is that we have no I don't have any recollection of this pornography business. There was never anything that I ever saw about pornography or	2 3 4 5 6 7	some of them earlier accusations about homosexuality all over the place and so forth and they just were not true. Q I'm going to show you Exhibit 39. A Okay. This is to Harry. Q This is to Father Harry?
3 4 5 6	Q And my question is: Why was that left out of the final draft? A I'm not absolutely certain but my recollection is that we have no I don't have any recollection of this pornography business. There was never anything that I ever saw about pornography or anything like that, and that probably was something	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	some of them earlier accusations about homosexuality all over the place and so forth and they just were not true. Q I'm going to show you Exhibit 39. A Okay. This is to Harry. Q This is to Father Harry? A I have no idea who Father Harry is.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q And my question is: Why was that left out of the final draft? A I'm not absolutely certain but my recollection is that we have no I don't have any recollection of this pornography business. There was never anything that I ever saw about pornography or anything like that, and that probably was something that was thrown out someplace. This is a draft that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	some of them earlier accusations about homosexuality all over the place and so forth and they just were not true. Q I'm going to show you Exhibit 39. A Okay. This is to Harry. Q This is to Father Harry? A I have no idea who Father Harry is. Q This is an E-mail over your signature,
3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q And my question is: Why was that left out of the final draft? A I'm not absolutely certain but my recollection is that we have no I don't have any recollection of this pornography business. There was never anything that I ever saw about pornography or anything like that, and that probably was something that was thrown out someplace. This is a draft that was prepared by somebody but not myself and they put	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	some of them earlier accusations about homosexuality all over the place and so forth and they just were not true. Q I'm going to show you Exhibit 39. A Okay. This is to Harry. Q This is to Father Harry? A I have no idea who Father Harry is. Q This is an E-mail over your signature, and this is September 4, 2002 and, again, you say, I
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q And my question is: Why was that left out of the final draft? A I'm not absolutely certain but my recollection is that we have no I don't have any recollection of this pornography business. There was never anything that I ever saw about pornography or anything like that, and that probably was something that was thrown out someplace. This is a draft that was prepared by somebody but not myself and they put down the draft and the facts and so forth. It's my	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	some of them earlier accusations about homosexuality all over the place and so forth and they just were not true. Q I'm going to show you Exhibit 39. A Okay. This is to Harry. Q This is to Father Harry? A I have no idea who Father Harry is. Q This is an E-mail over your signature, and this is September 4, 2002 and, again, you say, I show you that the outrageous allegations of one Dr.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Q And my question is: Why was that left out of the final draft? A I'm not absolutely certain but my recollection is that we have no I don't have any recollection of this pornography business. There was never anything that I ever saw about pornography or anything like that, and that probably was something that was thrown out someplace. This is a draft that was prepared by somebody but not myself and they put down the draft and the facts and so forth. It's my letter, however, I signed it and before I sign	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	some of them earlier accusations about homosexuality all over the place and so forth and they just were not true. Q I'm going to show you Exhibit 39. A Okay. This is to Harry. Q This is to Father Harry? A I have no idea who Father Harry is. Q This is an E-mail over your signature, and this is September 4, 2002 and, again, you say, I show you that the outrageous allegations of one Dr. Bond are completely false.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q And my question is: Why was that left out of the final draft? A I'm not absolutely certain but my recollection is that we have no I don't have any recollection of this pornography business. There was never anything that I ever saw about pornography or anything like that, and that probably was something that was thrown out someplace. This is a draft that was prepared by somebody but not myself and they put down the draft and the facts and so forth. It's my letter, however, I signed it and before I sign anything I'm sure that it's my letter.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	some of them earlier accusations about homosexuality all over the place and so forth and they just were not true. Q I'm going to show you Exhibit 39. A Okay. This is to Harry. Q This is to Father Harry? A I have no idea who Father Harry is. Q This is an E-mail over your signature, and this is September 4, 2002 and, again, you say, I show you that the outrageous allegations of one Dr. Bond are completely false. A Yes.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Q And my question is: Why was that left out of the final draft? A I'm not absolutely certain but my recollection is that we have no I don't have any recollection of this pornography business. There was never anything that I ever saw about pornography or anything like that, and that probably was something that was thrown out someplace. This is a draft that was prepared by somebody but not myself and they put down the draft and the facts and so forth. It's my letter, however, I signed it and before I sign anything I'm sure that it's my letter. But that indicates it's problems with	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	homosexuality all over the place and so forth and they just were not true. Q I'm going to show you Exhibit 39. A Okay. This is to Harry. Q This is to Father Harry? A I have no idea who Father Harry is. Q This is an E-mail over your signature, and this is September 4, 2002 and, again, you say, I show you that the outrageous allegations of one Dr. Bond are completely false. A Yes. Q Now completely false would mean that
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Q And my question is: Why was that left out of the final draft? A I'm not absolutely certain but my recollection is that we have no — I don't have any recollection of this pornography business. There was never anything that I ever saw about pornography or anything like that, and that probably was something that was thrown out someplace. This is a draft that was prepared by somebody but not myself and they put down the draft and the facts and so forth. It's my letter, however, I signed it and before I sign anything I'm sure that it's my letter. But that indicates it's problems with pornography or other characteristics which concern	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	some of them earlier accusations about homosexuality all over the place and so forth and they just were not true. Q I'm going to show you Exhibit 39. A Okay. This is to Harry. Q This is to Father Harry? A I have no idea who Father Harry is. Q This is an E-mail over your signature, and this is September 4, 2002 and, again, you say, I show you that the outrageous allegations of one Dr. Bond are completely false. A Yes. Q Now completely false would mean that they're all false?
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q And my question is: Why was that left out of the final draft? A I'm not absolutely certain but my recollection is that we have no I don't have any recollection of this pornography business. There was never anything that I ever saw about pornography or anything like that, and that probably was something that was thrown out someplace. This is a draft that was prepared by somebody but not myself and they put down the draft and the facts and so forth. It's my letter, however, I signed it and before I sign anything I'm sure that it's my letter. But that indicates it's problems with pornography or other characteristics which concern me. Now that's somebody else's, what they must have	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	homosexuality all over the place and so forth and they just were not true. Q I'm going to show you Exhibit 39. A Okay. This is to Harry. Q This is to Father Harry? A I have no idea who Father Harry is. Q This is an E-mail over your signature, and this is September 4, 2002 and, again, you say, I show you that the outrageous allegations of one Dr. Bond are completely false. A Yes. Q Now completely false would mean that
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Q And my question is: Why was that left out of the final draft? A I'm not absolutely certain but my recollection is that we have no — I don't have any recollection of this pornography business. There was never anything that I ever saw about pornography or anything like that, and that probably was something that was thrown out someplace. This is a draft that was prepared by somebody but not myself and they put down the draft and the facts and so forth. It's my letter, however, I signed it and before I sign anything I'm sure that it's my letter. But that indicates it's problems with pornography or other characteristics which concern me. Now that's somebody else's, what they must have heard some from somebody somewhere along the line.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	some of them earlier accusations about homosexuality all over the place and so forth and they just were not true. Q I'm going to show you Exhibit 39. A Okay. This is to Harry. Q This is to Father Harry? A I have no idea who Father Harry is. Q This is an E-mail over your signature, and this is September 4, 2002 and, again, you say, I show you that the outrageous allegations of one Dr. Bond are completely false. A Yes. Q Now completely false would mean that they're all false? A Well, you know, it's
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q And my question is: Why was that left out of the final draft? A I'm not absolutely certain but my recollection is that we have no I don't have any recollection of this pornography business. There was never anything that I ever saw about pornography or anything like that, and that probably was something that was thrown out someplace. This is a draft that was prepared by somebody but not myself and they put down the draft and the facts and so forth. It's my letter, however, I signed it and before I sign anything I'm sure that it's my letter. But that indicates it's problems with pornography or other characteristics which concern me. Now that's somebody else's, what they must have heard some from somebody somewhere along the line. There's been so much stuff that has passed our desk	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	some of them earlier accusations about homosexuality all over the place and so forth and they just were not true. Q I'm going to show you Exhibit 39. A Okay. This is to Harry. Q This is to Father Harry? A I have no idea who Father Harry is. Q This is an E-mail over your signature, and this is September 4, 2002 and, again, you say, I show you that the outrageous allegations of one Dr. Bond are completely false. A Yes. Q Now completely false would mean that they're all false? A Well, you know, it's MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: What allegations are we speaking of? This is in
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q And my question is: Why was that left out of the final draft? A I'm not absolutely certain but my recollection is that we have no I don't have any recollection of this pornography business. There was never anything that I ever saw about pornography or anything like that, and that probably was something that was thrown out someplace. This is a draft that was prepared by somebody but not myself and they put down the draft and the facts and so forth. It's my letter, however, I signed it and before I sign anything I'm sure that it's my letter. But that indicates it's problems with pornography or other characteristics which concern me. Now that's somebody else's, what they must have heard some from somebody somewhere along the line. There's been so much stuff that has passed our desk about this whole business, and I presume that's where	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	some of them earlier accusations about homosexuality all over the place and so forth and they just were not true. Q I'm going to show you Exhibit 39. A Okay. This is to Harry. Q This is to Father Harry? A I have no idea who Father Harry is. Q This is an E-mail over your signature, and this is September 4, 2002 and, again, you say, I show you that the outrageous allegations of one Dr. Bond are completely false. A Yes. Q Now completely false would mean that they're all false? A Well, you know, it's MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: What
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Q And my question is: Why was that left out of the final draft? A I'm not absolutely certain but my recollection is that we have no I don't have any recollection of this pornography business. There was never anything that I ever saw about pornography or anything like that, and that probably was something that was thrown out someplace. This is a draft that was prepared by somebody but not myself and they put down the draft and the facts and so forth. It's my letter, however, I signed it and before I sign anything I'm sure that it's my letter. But that indicates it's problems with pornography or other characteristics which concern me. Now that's somebody else's, what they must have heard some from somebody somewhere along the line. There's been so much stuff that has passed our desk	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	some of them earlier accusations about homosexuality all over the place and so forth and they just were not true. Q I'm going to show you Exhibit 39. A Okay. This is to Harry. Q This is to Father Harry? A I have no idea who Father Harry is. Q This is an E-mail over your signature, and this is September 4, 2002 and, again, you say, I show you that the outrageous allegations of one Dr. Bond are completely false. A Yes. Q Now completely false would mean that they're all false? A Well, you know, it's MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: What allegations are we speaking of? This is in such general terms.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q And my question is: Why was that left out of the final draft? A I'm not absolutely certain but my recollection is that we have no — I don't have any recollection of this pornography business. There was never anything that I ever saw about pornography or anything like that, and that probably was something that was thrown out someplace. This is a draft that was prepared by somebody but not myself and they put down the draft and the facts and so forth. It's my letter, however, I signed it and before I sign anything I'm sure that it's my letter. But that indicates it's problems with pornography or other characteristics which concern me. Now that's somebody else's, what they must have heard some from somebody somewhere along the line. There's been so much stuff that has passed our desk about this whole business, and I presume that's where it came from because I don't remember reading	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	some of them earlier accusations about homosexuality all over the place and so forth and they just were not true. Q I'm going to show you Exhibit 39. A Okay. This is to Harry. Q This is to Father Harry? A I have no idea who Father Harry is. Q This is an E-mail over your signature, and this is September 4, 2002 and, again, you say, I show you that the outrageous allegations of one Dr. Bond are completely false. A Yes. Q Now completely false would mean that they're all false? A Well, you know, it's MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: What allegations are we speaking of? This is in such general terms. MR. BENDELL: I asked the bishop
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Q And my question is: Why was that left out of the final draft? A I'm not absolutely certain but my recollection is that we have no — I don't have any recollection of this pornography business. There was never anything that I ever saw about pornography or anything like that, and that probably was something that was thrown out someplace. This is a draft that was prepared by somebody but not myself and they put down the draft and the facts and so forth. It's my letter, however, I signed it and before I sign anything I'm sure that it's my letter. But that indicates it's problems with pornography or other characteristics which concern me. Now that's somebody else's, what they must have heard some from somebody somewhere along the line. There's been so much stuff that has passed our desk about this whole business, and I presume that's where it came from because I don't remember reading anything about the psychological report about finding	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	homosexuality all over the place and so forth and they just were not true. Q I'm going to show you Exhibit 39. A Okay. This is to Harry. Q This is to Father Harry? A I have no idea who Father Harry is. Q This is an E-mail over your signature, and this is September 4, 2002 and, again, you say, I show you that the outrageous allegations of one Dr. Bond are completely false. A Yes. Q Now completely false would mean that they're all false? A Well, you know, it's MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: What allegations are we speaking of? This is in such general terms. MR. BENDELL: I asked the bishop and he says he doesn't recall what they are
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q And my question is: Why was that left out of the final draft? A I'm not absolutely certain but my recollection is that we have no — I don't have any recollection of this pornography business. There was never anything that I ever saw about pornography or anything like that, and that probably was something that was thrown out someplace. This is a draft that was prepared by somebody but not myself and they put down the draft and the facts and so forth. It's my letter, however, I signed it and before I sign anything I'm sure that it's my letter. But that indicates it's problems with pornography or other characteristics which concern me. Now that's somebody else's, what they must have heard some from somebody somewhere along the line. There's been so much stuff that has passed our desk about this whole business, and I presume that's where it came from because I don't remember reading anything about the psychological report about finding pornography, so we left that out.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	some of them earlier accusations about homosexuality all over the place and so forth and they just were not true. Q I'm going to show you Exhibit 39. A Okay. This is to Harry. Q This is to Father Harry? A I have no idea who Father Harry is. Q This is an E-mail over your signature, and this is September 4, 2002 and, again, you say, I show you that the outrageous allegations of one Dr. Bond are completely false. A Yes. Q Now completely false would mean that they're all false? A Well, you know, it's MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: What allegations are we speaking of? This is in such general terms. MR. BENDELL: I asked the bishop and he says he doesn't recall what they are because he doesn't
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q And my question is: Why was that left out of the final draft? A I'm not absolutely certain but my recollection is that we have no I don't have any recollection of this pornography business. There was never anything that I ever saw about pornography or anything like that, and that probably was something that was thrown out someplace. This is a draft that was prepared by somebody but not myself and they put down the draft and the facts and so forth. It's my letter, however, I signed it and before I sign anything I'm sure that it's my letter. But that indicates it's problems with pornography or other characteristics which concern me. Now that's somebody else's, what they must have heard some from somebody somewhere along the line. There's been so much stuff that has passed our desk about this whole business, and I presume that's where it came from because I don't remember reading anything about the psychological report about finding pornography, so we left that out. Q Do you know who might have put that in	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	some of them earlier accusations about homosexuality all over the place and so forth and they just were not true. Q I'm going to show you Exhibit 39. A Okay. This is to Harry. Q This is to Father Harry? A I have no idea who Father Harry is. Q This is an E-mail over your signature, and this is September 4, 2002 and, again, you say, I show you that the outrageous allegations of one Dr. Bond are completely false. A Yes. Q Now completely false would mean that they're all false? A Well, you know, it's MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: What allegations are we speaking of? This is in such general terms. MR. BENDELL: I asked the bishop and he says he doesn't recall what they are because he doesn't MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: He knows that
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Q And my question is: Why was that left out of the final draft? A I'm not absolutely certain but my recollection is that we have no I don't have any recollection of this pornography business. There was never anything that I ever saw about pornography or anything like that, and that probably was something that was thrown out someplace. This is a draft that was prepared by somebody but not myself and they put down the draft and the facts and so forth. It's my letter, however, I signed it and before I sign anything I'm sure that it's my letter. But that indicates it's problems with pornography or other characteristics which concern me. Now that's somebody else's, what they must have heard some from somebody somewhere along the line. There's been so much stuff that has passed our desk about this whole business, and I presume that's where it came from because I don't remember reading anything about the psychological report about finding pornography, so we left that out. Q Do you know who might have put that in there to begin with?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	homosexuality all over the place and so forth and they just were not true. Q I'm going to show you Exhibit 39. A Okay. This is to Harry. Q This is to Father Harry? A I have no idea who Father Harry is. Q This is an E-mail over your signature, and this is September 4, 2002 and, again, you say, I show you that the outrageous allegations of one Dr. Bond are completely false. A Yes. Q Now completely false would mean that they're all false? A Well, you know, it's MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: What allegations are we speaking of? This is in such general terms. MR. BENDELL: I asked the bishop and he says he doesn't recall what they are because he doesn't MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: He knows that Father Sahd sent him an E-mail back, dated August 23rd saying the allegations. Unless

Γ			
1	you carace saco2ncvtQ04144a15a1 arb,ocumer	t 107	that not about that seminarian, but he said there
2	it's awful hard for him to answer.	2	was never any impropriety and that I spoke to the man
3	BY MR. BENDELL:	3	that he's being alleged to be doing something with
4	Q Well, let me ask you this: Looking at	4	now and he denied it absolutely.
•	Exhibit 39 when you say that the allegations of Dr.	5	Q That was Mr. Zozack?
	Bond are false, what allegations are you referring	6	A That's right. But I don't know
7	to?	7	anything about that, he said something, they were
8	MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: If he knows.	8	saying particular friendship perhaps. I got that
9	MR. BENDELL: Well, he probably	9	from somebody, probably from Father Marshall himself.
10	wrote the letter, I'm just asking him. If	10	There was an indication that they had a French
11	he doesn't know, he doesn't know.	11	understanding with some of these things and I studied
12	THE WITNESS: I don't know, that's	12	with the French myself earlier and they would see all
13	why Father Harry may have put something in	13	kinds of things in a particular friendship, but they
14	there, in his letter. I don't have what he	14	would kind of indicate there's something wrong there,
15	said. It's just that E-mail responses, as	15	you know, and indicated just because you're friendly
16	you can see, are very brief and to the	16	with somebody. So that's where that comes from.
17	point, just to respond to them, that's all.	17	Q Okay. Well, first of all we're going
18	BY MR. BENDELL:	18	to distinguish between Mr. Zozack is a situation here
19	Q Here's Exhibit 40.	19	in the United States.
20	A Yes.	20	A That's right; that's right.
21	Q Is that a letter that you wrote to	21	Q This question goes to something that
22	Cardinal Tanner?	22	allegedly happened in Florence, Italy.
23	A Yes.	23	A Yes.
24	Q I show you Exhibit 41.	24	Q Okay, you say they had a French
25	A Okay.	25	understanding. Who is they, who are you talking
-	85		87
	Q Who is Maria Orzel?	4	-b
i -		1	about?
2	A Maria Orzel is our diocesan director of	2	A Many of these people in that society
2			A Many of these people in that society apparently that he belonged to before, and I don't
l	A Maria Orzel is our diocesan director of communications. Q And is this a copy of a memo she sent	2	A Many of these people in that society apparently that he belonged to before, and I don't have anything specific to say about that actually,
3 4 5	A Maria Orzel is our diocesan director of communications. Q And is this a copy of a memo she sent to you on February 6th of 2003?	3	A Many of these people in that society apparently that he belonged to before, and I don't have anything specific to say about that actually, it's an impression that I had from things that they
3 4 5 6	A Maria Orzel is our diocesan director of communications. Q And is this a copy of a memo she sent to you on February 6th of 2003? A Yes.	2 3 4 5 6	A Many of these people in that society apparently that he belonged to before, and I don't have anything specific to say about that actually, it's an impression that I had from things that they told me, you know? They denied, the important thing
3 4 5 6 7	A Maria Orzel is our diocesan director of communications. Q And is this a copy of a memo she sent to you on February 6th of 2003? A Yes. Q And that's this year?	2 3 4 5 6 7	A Many of these people in that society apparently that he belonged to before, and I don't have anything specific to say about that actually, it's an impression that I had from things that they told me, you know? They denied, the important thing is they denied the allegation of any homosexual
3 4 5 6 7 8	A Maria Orzel is our diocesan director of communications. Q And is this a copy of a memo she sent to you on February 6th of 2003? A Yes. Q And that's this year? A Yes, and that's my writing.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A Many of these people in that society apparently that he belonged to before, and I don't have anything specific to say about that actually, it's an impression that I had from things that they told me, you know? They denied, the important thing
3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A Maria Orzel is our diocesan director of communications. Q And is this a copy of a memo she sent to you on February 6th of 2003? A Yes. Q And that's this year? A Yes, and that's my writing. Q Going down to Question 2, it says, Bond	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A Many of these people in that society apparently that he belonged to before, and I don't have anything specific to say about that actually, it's an impression that I had from things that they told me, you know? They denied, the important thing is they denied the allegation of any homosexual behavior of any kind. Q Who denied that?
3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A Maria Orzel is our diocesan director of communications. Q And is this a copy of a memo she sent to you on February 6th of 2003? A Yes. Q And that's this year? A Yes, and that's my writing. Q Going down to Question 2, it says, Bond raised the issue of Father Marshall Roberts who was	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A Many of these people in that society apparently that he belonged to before, and I don't have anything specific to say about that actually, it's an impression that I had from things that they told me, you know? They denied, the important thing is they denied the allegation of any homosexual behavior of any kind. Q Who denied that? A Father Marshall.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A Maria Orzel is our diocesan director of communications. Q And is this a copy of a memo she sent to you on February 6th of 2003? A Yes. Q And that's this year? A Yes, and that's my writing. Q Going down to Question 2, it says, Bond raised the issue of Father Marshall Roberts who was mentioned by name at the Cathedral protest, but whose	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A Many of these people in that society apparently that he belonged to before, and I don't have anything specific to say about that actually, it's an impression that I had from things that they told me, you know? They denied, the important thing is they denied the allegation of any homosexual behavior of any kind. Q Who denied that? A Father Marshall. Q Father Marshall, but you didn't contact
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A Maria Orzel is our diocesan director of communications. Q And is this a copy of a memo she sent to you on February 6th of 2003? A Yes. Q And that's this year? A Yes, and that's my writing. Q Going down to Question 2, it says, Bond raised the issue of Father Marshall Roberts who was mentioned by name at the Cathedral protest, but whose name was not used by the Times Leader in his coverage	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A Many of these people in that society apparently that he belonged to before, and I don't have anything specific to say about that actually, it's an impression that I had from things that they told me, you know? They denied, the important thing is they denied the allegation of any homosexual behavior of any kind. Q Who denied that? A Father Marshall. Q Father Marshall, but you didn't contact the Institute of Christ the King?
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A Maria Orzel is our diocesan director of communications. Q And is this a copy of a memo she sent to you on February 6th of 2003? A Yes. Q And that's this year? A Yes, and that's my writing. Q Going down to Question 2, it says, Bond raised the issue of Father Marshall Roberts who was mentioned by name at the Cathedral protest, but whose name was not used by the Times Leader in his coverage of the event. Bond said that Father Roberts was	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A Many of these people in that society apparently that he belonged to before, and I don't have anything specific to say about that actually, it's an impression that I had from things that they told me, you know? They denied, the important thing is they denied the allegation of any homosexual behavior of any kind. Q Who denied that? A Father Marshall. Q Father Marshall, but you didn't contact the Institute of Christ the King? A No, no.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A Maria Orzel is our diocesan director of communications. Q And is this a copy of a memo she sent to you on February 6th of 2003? A Yes. Q And that's this year? A Yes, and that's my writing. Q Going down to Question 2, it says, Bond raised the issue of Father Marshall Roberts who was mentioned by name at the Cathedral protest, but whose name was not used by the Times Leader in his coverage of the event. Bond said that Father Roberts was kicked out of a Florence seminary for harassment in	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A Many of these people in that society apparently that he belonged to before, and I don't have anything specific to say about that actually, it's an impression that I had from things that they told me, you know? They denied, the important thing is they denied the allegation of any homosexual behavior of any kind. Q Who denied that? A Father Marshall. Q Father Marshall, but you didn't contact the Institute of Christ the King? A No, no. Q When you wrote there, no impropriety,
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A Maria Orzel is our diocesan director of communications. Q And is this a copy of a memo she sent to you on February 6th of 2003? A Yes. Q And that's this year? A Yes, and that's my writing. Q Going down to Question 2, it says, Bond raised the issue of Father Marshall Roberts who was mentioned by name at the Cathedral protest, but whose name was not used by the Times Leader in his coverage of the event. Bond said that Father Roberts was kicked out of a Florence seminary for harassment in writing homosexual letters. Question: Do we know of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A Many of these people in that society apparently that he belonged to before, and I don't have anything specific to say about that actually, it's an impression that I had from things that they told me, you know? They denied, the important thing is they denied the allegation of any homosexual behavior of any kind. Q Who denied that? A Father Marshall. Q Father Marshall, but you didn't contact the Institute of Christ the King? A No, no. Q When you wrote there, no impropriety, that's based upon your interview with Father Roberts?
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A Maria Orzel is our diocesan director of communications. Q And is this a copy of a memo she sent to you on February 6th of 2003? A Yes. Q And that's this year? A Yes, and that's my writing. Q Going down to Question 2, it says, Bond raised the issue of Father Marshall Roberts who was mentioned by name at the Cathedral protest, but whose name was not used by the Times Leader in his coverage of the event. Bond said that Father Roberts was kicked out of a Florence seminary for harassment in writing homosexual letters. Question: Do we know of any problem with him? Was he kicked out of the	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A Many of these people in that society apparently that he belonged to before, and I don't have anything specific to say about that actually, it's an impression that I had from things that they told me, you know? They denied, the important thing is they denied the allegation of any homosexual behavior of any kind. Q Who denied that? A Father Marshall. Q Father Marshall, but you didn't contact the Institute of Christ the King? A No, no. Q When you wrote there, no impropriety, that's based upon your interview with Father Roberts? A Exactly.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A Maria Orzel is our diocesan director of communications. Q And is this a copy of a memo she sent to you on February 6th of 2003? A Yes. Q And that's this year? A Yes, and that's my writing. Q Going down to Question 2, it says, Bond raised the issue of Father Marshall Roberts who was mentioned by name at the Cathedral protest, but whose name was not used by the Times Leader in his coverage of the event. Bond said that Father Roberts was kicked out of a Florence seminary for harassment in writing homosexual letters. Question: Do we know of any problem with him? Was he kicked out of the seminary for impropriety with a young seminarian, and	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A Many of these people in that society apparently that he belonged to before, and I don't have anything specific to say about that actually, it's an impression that I had from things that they told me, you know? They denied, the important thing is they denied the allegation of any homosexual behavior of any kind. Q Who denied that? A Father Marshall. Q Father Marshall, but you didn't contact the Institute of Christ the King? A No, no. Q When you wrote there, no impropriety, that's based upon your interview with Father Roberts? A Exactly. Q And when you say no letters,
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A Maria Orzel is our diocesan director of communications. Q And is this a copy of a memo she sent to you on February 6th of 2003? A Yes. Q And that's this year? A Yes, and that's my writing. Q Going down to Question 2, it says, Bond raised the issue of Father Marshall Roberts who was mentioned by name at the Cathedral protest, but whose name was not used by the Times Leader in his coverage of the event. Bond said that Father Roberts was kicked out of a Florence seminary for harassment in writing homosexual letters. Question: Do we know of any problem with him? Was he kicked out of the seminary for impropriety with a young seminarian, and the handwritten answer which I believe is your	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A Many of these people in that society apparently that he belonged to before, and I don't have anything specific to say about that actually, it's an impression that I had from things that they told me, you know? They denied, the important thing is they denied the allegation of any homosexual behavior of any kind. Q Who denied that? A Father Marshall. Q Father Marshall, but you didn't contact the Institute of Christ the King? A No, no. Q When you wrote there, no impropriety, that's based upon your interview with Father Roberts? A Exactly. Q And when you say no letters, exclamation point, that's based upon your interview
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A Maria Orzel is our diocesan director of communications. Q And is this a copy of a memo she sent to you on February 6th of 2003? A Yes. Q And that's this year? A Yes, and that's my writing. Q Going down to Question 2, it says, Bond raised the issue of Father Marshall Roberts who was mentioned by name at the Cathedral protest, but whose name was not used by the Times Leader in his coverage of the event. Bond said that Father Roberts was kicked out of a Florence seminary for harassment in writing homosexual letters. Question: Do we know of any problem with him? Was he kicked out of the seminary for impropriety with a young seminarian, and the handwritten answer which I believe is your handwriting it says, Particular friendship but no	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A Many of these people in that society apparently that he belonged to before, and I don't have anything specific to say about that actually, it's an impression that I had from things that they told me, you know? They denied, the important thing is they denied the allegation of any homosexual behavior of any kind. Q Who denied that? A Father Marshall. Q Father Marshall, but you didn't contact the Institute of Christ the King? A No, no. Q When you wrote there, no impropriety, that's based upon your interview with Father Roberts? A Exactly. Q And when you say no letters, exclamation point, that's based upon your interview with Father Roberts?
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A Maria Orzel is our diocesan director of communications. Q And is this a copy of a memo she sent to you on February 6th of 2003? A Yes. Q And that's this year? A Yes, and that's my writing. Q Going down to Question 2, it says, Bond raised the issue of Father Marshall Roberts who was mentioned by name at the Cathedral protest, but whose name was not used by the Times Leader in his coverage of the event. Bond said that Father Roberts was kicked out of a Florence seminary for harassment in writing homosexual letters. Question: Do we know of any problem with him? Was he kicked out of the seminary for impropriety with a young seminarian, and the handwritten answer which I believe is your handwriting it says, Particular friendship but no impropriety, no letters. Did you write that?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A Many of these people in that society apparently that he belonged to before, and I don't have anything specific to say about that actually, it's an impression that I had from things that they told me, you know? They denied, the important thing is they denied the allegation of any homosexual behavior of any kind. Q Who denied that? A Father Marshall. Q Father Marshall, but you didn't contact the Institute of Christ the King? A No, no. Q When you wrote there, no impropriety, that's based upon your interview with Father Roberts? A Exactly. Q And when you say no letters, exclamation point, that's based upon your interview with Father Roberts? A I believe, now I don't remember exactly
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A Maria Orzel is our diocesan director of communications. Q And is this a copy of a memo she sent to you on February 6th of 2003? A Yes. Q And that's this year? A Yes, and that's my writing. Q Going down to Question 2, it says, Bond raised the issue of Father Marshall Roberts who was mentioned by name at the Cathedral protest, but whose name was not used by the Times Leader in his coverage of the event. Bond said that Father Roberts was kicked out of a Florence seminary for harassment in writing homosexual letters. Question: Do we know of any problem with him? Was he kicked out of the seminary for impropriety with a young seminarian, and the handwritten answer which I believe is your handwriting it says, Particular friendship but no impropriety, no letters. Did you write that? A Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A Many of these people in that society apparently that he belonged to before, and I don't have anything specific to say about that actually, it's an impression that I had from things that they told me, you know? They denied, the important thing is they denied the allegation of any homosexual behavior of any kind. Q Who denied that? A Father Marshall. Q Father Marshall, but you didn't contact the Institute of Christ the King? A No, no. Q When you wrote there, no impropriety, that's based upon your interview with Father Roberts? A Exactly. Q And when you say no letters, exclamation point, that's based upon your interview with Father Roberts? A I believe, now I don't remember exactly but I think that no letters meant that nobody has
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A Maria Orzel is our diocesan director of communications. Q And is this a copy of a memo she sent to you on February 6th of 2003? A Yes. Q And that's this year? A Yes, and that's my writing. Q Going down to Question 2, it says, Bond raised the issue of Father Marshall Roberts who was mentioned by name at the Cathedral protest, but whose name was not used by the Times Leader in his coverage of the event. Bond said that Father Roberts was kicked out of a Florence seminary for harassment in writing homosexual letters. Question: Do we know of any problem with him? Was he kicked out of the seminary for impropriety with a young seminarian, and the handwritten answer which I believe is your handwriting it says, Particular friendship but no impropriety, no letters. Did you write that? A Yes. Q Okay. How did you come to formulate	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A Many of these people in that society apparently that he belonged to before, and I don't have anything specific to say about that actually, it's an impression that I had from things that they told me, you know? They denied, the important thing is they denied the allegation of any homosexual behavior of any kind. Q Who denied that? A Father Marshall. Q Father Marshall, but you didn't contact the Institute of Christ the King? A No, no. Q When you wrote there, no impropriety, that's based upon your interview with Father Roberts? A Exactly. Q And when you say no letters, exclamation point, that's based upon your interview with Father Roberts? A I believe, now I don't remember exactly but I think that no letters meant that nobody has ever written to us about this. We never got any
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A Maria Orzel is our diocesan director of communications. Q And is this a copy of a memo she sent to you on February 6th of 2003? A Yes. Q And that's this year? A Yes, and that's my writing. Q Going down to Question 2, it says, Bond raised the issue of Father Marshall Roberts who was mentioned by name at the Cathedral protest, but whose name was not used by the Times Leader in his coverage of the event. Bond said that Father Roberts was kicked out of a Florence seminary for harassment in writing homosexual letters. Question: Do we know of any problem with him? Was he kicked out of the seminary for impropriety with a young seminarian, and the handwritten answer which I believe is your handwriting it says, Particular friendship but no impropriety, no letters. Did you write that? A Yes. Q Okay. How did you come to formulate that answer?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A Many of these people in that society apparently that he belonged to before, and I don't have anything specific to say about that actually, it's an impression that I had from things that they told me, you know? They denied, the important thing is they denied the allegation of any homosexual behavior of any kind. Q Who denied that? A Father Marshall. Q Father Marshall, but you didn't contact the Institute of Christ the King? A No, no. Q When you wrote there, no impropriety, that's based upon your interview with Father Roberts? A Exactly. Q And when you say no letters, exclamation point, that's based upon your interview with Father Roberts? A I believe, now I don't remember exactly but I think that no letters meant that nobody has ever written to us about this. We never got any letters about that.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A Maria Orzel is our diocesan director of communications. Q And is this a copy of a memo she sent to you on February 6th of 2003? A Yes. Q And that's this year? A Yes, and that's my writing. Q Going down to Question 2, it says, Bond raised the issue of Father Marshall Roberts who was mentioned by name at the Cathedral protest, but whose name was not used by the Times Leader in his coverage of the event. Bond said that Father Roberts was kicked out of a Florence seminary for harassment in writing homosexual letters. Question: Do we know of any problem with him? Was he kicked out of the seminary for impropriety with a young seminarian, and the handwritten answer which I believe is your handwriting it says, Particular friendship but no impropriety, no letters. Did you write that? A Yes. Q Okay. How did you come to formulate that answer? A I said earlier I spoke to Father	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	A Many of these people in that society apparently that he belonged to before, and I don't have anything specific to say about that actually, it's an impression that I had from things that they told me, you know? They denied, the important thing is they denied the allegation of any homosexual behavior of any kind. Q Who denied that? A Father Marshall. Q Father Marshall, but you didn't contact the Institute of Christ the King? A No, no. Q When you wrote there, no impropriety, that's based upon your interview with Father Roberts? A Exactly. Q And when you say no letters, exclamation point, that's based upon your interview with Father Roberts? A I believe, now I don't remember exactly but I think that no letters meant that nobody has ever written to us about this. We never got any letters about that. Q Have you been informed that in
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A Maria Orzel is our diocesan director of communications. Q And is this a copy of a memo she sent to you on February 6th of 2003? A Yes. Q And that's this year? A Yes, and that's my writing. Q Going down to Question 2, it says, Bond raised the issue of Father Marshall Roberts who was mentioned by name at the Cathedral protest, but whose name was not used by the Times Leader in his coverage of the event. Bond said that Father Roberts was kicked out of a Florence seminary for harassment in writing homosexual letters. Question: Do we know of any problem with him? Was he kicked out of the seminary for impropriety with a young seminarian, and the handwritten answer which I believe is your handwriting it says, Particular friendship but no impropriety, no letters. Did you write that? A Yes. Q Okay. How did you come to formulate that answer?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A Many of these people in that society apparently that he belonged to before, and I don't have anything specific to say about that actually, it's an impression that I had from things that they told me, you know? They denied, the important thing is they denied the allegation of any homosexual behavior of any kind. Q Who denied that? A Father Marshall. Q Father Marshall, but you didn't contact the Institute of Christ the King? A No, no. Q When you wrote there, no impropriety, that's based upon your interview with Father Roberts? A Exactly. Q And when you say no letters, exclamation point, that's based upon your interview with Father Roberts? A I believe, now I don't remember exactly but I think that no letters meant that nobody has ever written to us about this. We never got any letters about that.

1 4	been obtained from the institute of Christ the king	III IU	4 Filed 07/19/04 Page 24 of 40
1			
2	regarding	2	Q That was my question. As far as you
3	A No.	3	know, this is the policy that went into effect March
4	Q When did you officially	4	1 of 2003?
	MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Let's back up a	5	A It was revised March 1st, it's based on
7	minute.	6	the Charter.
7	MR. COGNETTI: Let's stop right	7	Q Now what has been the diocesan policy
8	there because you're saying in discovery.	8	with regard to cases that arose before March 1? Do
9	Who? Where? When? How?	9	you go by this or do you go by the previous policy of
10	MR. BENDELL: Okay. I sent a	10	'93?
11	discovery question to the Institute of	11	A Well, this is the policy that is in
12	Christ the King and about two months ago I	12	position right now and has been since March of 2003.
13	sent you all maybe it was a month ago	13	Q But if an allegation was made the year
14	copies of those letters. They're in	14	before, do you switch over to this?
15	French.	15	A We follow this policy now with any
16	MR. COGNETTI: I never got them.	16	allegations that come in now.
17	MR. JOSEPH O'BRIEN: Did anybody	17	Q I'm going to show you Exhibit 43. I'm
18	get them?	18	just going to ask you do you recognize this as the
19	MR. LEESON: I would have noticed	19	Dallas Charter?
20	that.	20	A I haven't read the whole thing but
21	MR. BENDELL: I'll go back and	21	Q Take your time.
22	check the record but I'm pretty sure, I	22	A It's too long; I presume that it is the
23	remember having to Xerox all these French	23	Dallas Charter.
24	records.	24	Q I downloaded this from the USCC
25	MR. COGNETTI: I don't know about 89	25	website.
	that.	1	A I would take it probably is, yes.
2	THE WITNESS: I never got them,	2	Q What is your understanding of what the
3	either.	3	legal significance is of this document I'm talking
4	MR. LEESON: Jim?	4	about ecclesiastical law as far as all the bishops
5	MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: I don't recall	5	in the country, are you required to follow this?
6	seeing anything. I know you did; I	6	A We definitely follow it. Now whether
7	remember the subpoena but	7	-
8	·		we are obliged to follow it, that's a good question.
	MR. BENDELL: I think I sent it but		we are obliged to follow it, that's a good question. I don't know for sure that we are absolutely, you
9	MR. BENDELL: I think I sent it but I'll just make a note here to make sure.	8	I don't know for sure that we are absolutely, you
9	I'll just make a note here to make sure.		I don't know for sure that we are absolutely, you know, like it's church law, it's something that we
10	I'll just make a note here to make sure. MR. COGNETTI: Maybe we did.	8	I don't know for sure that we are absolutely, you know, like it's church law, it's something that we have to follow. Certainly we agree to follow it, so
10 11	I'll just make a note here to make sure. MR. COGNETTI: Maybe we did. MR. BENDELL: You ought to remember	8 9 10	I don't know for sure that we are absolutely, you know, like it's church law, it's something that we
10 11 12	I'll just make a note here to make sure. MR. COGNETTI: Maybe we did. MR. BENDELL: You ought to remember a letter coming in French.	8 9 10 11	I don't know for sure that we are absolutely, you know, like it's church law, it's something that we have to follow. Certainly we agree to follow it, so we do follow it carefully and exactly, but you're
10 11 12 13	I'll just make a note here to make sure. MR. COGNETTI: Maybe we did. MR. BENDELL: You ought to remember a letter coming in French. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: No, the	8 9 10 11 12	I don't know for sure that we are absolutely, you know, like it's church law, it's something that we have to follow. Certainly we agree to follow it, so we do follow it carefully and exactly, but you're asking an interesting question.
10 11 12	I'll just make a note here to make sure. MR. COGNETTI: Maybe we did. MR. BENDELL: You ought to remember a letter coming in French.	8 9 10 11 12 13	I don't know for sure that we are absolutely, you know, like it's church law, it's something that we have to follow. Certainly we agree to follow it, so we do follow it carefully and exactly, but you're asking an interesting question. I know that there are some bishops in
10 11 12 13 14	I'll just make a note here to make sure. MR. COGNETTI: Maybe we did. MR. BENDELL: You ought to remember a letter coming in French. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: No, the subpoena.	8 9 10 11 12 13 14	I don't know for sure that we are absolutely, you know, like it's church law, it's something that we have to follow. Certainly we agree to follow it, so we do follow it carefully and exactly, but you're asking an interesting question. I know that there are some bishops in the country who refuse to have anything to do with
10 11 12 13 14 15 16	I'll just make a note here to make sure. MR. COGNETTI: Maybe we did. MR. BENDELL: You ought to remember a letter coming in French. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: No, the subpoena. MR. BENDELL: No, the subpoena was in English, of course.	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	I don't know for sure that we are absolutely, you know, like it's church law, it's something that we have to follow. Certainly we agree to follow it, so we do follow it carefully and exactly, but you're asking an interesting question. I know that there are some bishops in the country who refuse to have anything to do with it, and they have permission from Rome to do this. I
10 11 12 13 14 15	I'll just make a note here to make sure. MR. COGNETTI: Maybe we did. MR. BENDELL: You ought to remember a letter coming in French. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: No, the subpoena. MR. BENDELL: No, the subpoena was	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	I don't know for sure that we are absolutely, you know, like it's church law, it's something that we have to follow. Certainly we agree to follow it, so we do follow it carefully and exactly, but you're asking an interesting question. I know that there are some bishops in the country who refuse to have anything to do with it, and they have permission from Rome to do this. I mean they checked it with Rome, not permission, they
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	I'll just make a note here to make sure. MR. COGNETTI: Maybe we did. MR. BENDELL: You ought to remember a letter coming in French. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: No, the subpoena. MR. BENDELL: No, the subpoena was in English, of course. BY MR. BENDELL:	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	I don't know for sure that we are absolutely, you know, like it's church law, it's something that we have to follow. Certainly we agree to follow it, so we do follow it carefully and exactly, but you're asking an interesting question. I know that there are some bishops in the country who refuse to have anything to do with it, and they have permission from Rome to do this. I mean they checked it with Rome, not permission, they checked and they says it's okay.
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	I'll just make a note here to make sure. MR. COGNETTI: Maybe we did. MR. BENDELL: You ought to remember a letter coming in French. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: No, the subpoena. MR. BENDELL: No, the subpoena was in English, of course. BY MR. BENDELL: Q I'll show you Exhibit 42.	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	I don't know for sure that we are absolutely, you know, like it's church law, it's something that we have to follow. Certainly we agree to follow it, so we do follow it carefully and exactly, but you're asking an interesting question. I know that there are some bishops in the country who refuse to have anything to do with it, and they have permission from Rome to do this. I mean they checked it with Rome, not permission, they checked and they says it's okay. Q But as far as you know Scranton Diocese
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	I'll just make a note here to make sure. MR. COGNETTI: Maybe we did. MR. BENDELL: You ought to remember a letter coming in French. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: No, the subpoena. MR. BENDELL: No, the subpoena was in English, of course. BY MR. BENDELL: Q I'll show you Exhibit 42. MR. COGNETTI: Did you translate	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	I don't know for sure that we are absolutely, you know, like it's church law, it's something that we have to follow. Certainly we agree to follow it, so we do follow it carefully and exactly, but you're asking an interesting question. I know that there are some bishops in the country who refuse to have anything to do with it, and they have permission from Rome to do this. I mean they checked it with Rome, not permission, they checked and they says it's okay. Q But as far as you know Scranton Diocese follows this?
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	I'll just make a note here to make sure. MR. COGNETTI: Maybe we did. MR. BENDELL: You ought to remember a letter coming in French. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: No, the subpoena. MR. BENDELL: No, the subpoena was in English, of course. BY MR. BENDELL: Q I'll show you Exhibit 42. MR. COGNETTI: Did you translate them, Jim? I'd like to know what they	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	I don't know for sure that we are absolutely, you know, like it's church law, it's something that we have to follow. Certainly we agree to follow it, so we do follow it carefully and exactly, but you're asking an interesting question. I know that there are some bishops in the country who refuse to have anything to do with it, and they have permission from Rome to do this. I mean they checked it with Rome, not permission, they checked and they says it's okay. Q But as far as you know Scranton Diocese follows this? A Absolutely we follow it.
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	I'll just make a note here to make sure. MR. COGNETTI: Maybe we did. MR. BENDELL: You ought to remember a letter coming in French. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: No, the subpoena. MR. BENDELL: No, the subpoena was in English, of course. BY MR. BENDELL: Q I'll show you Exhibit 42. MR. COGNETTI: Did you translate them, Jim? I'd like to know what they said.	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	I don't know for sure that we are absolutely, you know, like it's church law, it's something that we have to follow. Certainly we agree to follow it, so we do follow it carefully and exactly, but you're asking an interesting question. I know that there are some bishops in the country who refuse to have anything to do with it, and they have permission from Rome to do this. I mean they checked it with Rome, not permission, they checked and they says it's okay. Q But as far as you know Scranton Diocese follows this? A Absolutely we follow it. Q I'll show you Exhibit 44.
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	I'll just make a note here to make sure. MR. COGNETTI: Maybe we did. MR. BENDELL: You ought to remember a letter coming in French. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: No, the subpoena. MR. BENDELL: No, the subpoena was in English, of course. BY MR. BENDELL: Q I'll show you Exhibit 42. MR. COGNETTI: Did you translate them, Jim? I'd like to know what they said. MR. BENDELL: I took high school	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	I don't know for sure that we are absolutely, you know, like it's church law, it's something that we have to follow. Certainly we agree to follow it, so we do follow it carefully and exactly, but you're asking an interesting question. I know that there are some bishops in the country who refuse to have anything to do with it, and they have permission from Rome to do this. I mean they checked it with Rome, not permission, they checked and they says it's okay. Q But as far as you know Scranton Diocese follows this? A Absolutely we follow it. Q I'll show you Exhibit 44. A I remember this.
10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	I'll just make a note here to make sure. MR. COGNETTI: Maybe we did. MR. BENDELL: You ought to remember a letter coming in French. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: No, the subpoena. MR. BENDELL: No, the subpoena was in English, of course. BY MR. BENDELL: Q I'll show you Exhibit 42. MR. COGNETTI: Did you translate them, Jim? I'd like to know what they said. MR. BENDELL: I took high school French.	8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	I don't know for sure that we are absolutely, you know, like it's church law, it's something that we have to follow. Certainly we agree to follow it, so we do follow it carefully and exactly, but you're asking an interesting question. I know that there are some bishops in the country who refuse to have anything to do with it, and they have permission from Rome to do this. I mean they checked it with Rome, not permission, they checked and they says it's okay. Q But as far as you know Scranton Diocese follows this? A Absolutely we follow it. Q I'll show you Exhibit 44. A I remember this. Q And is this a document that you

1	Q AGGESTS GETEN TO PARTITUDE to Document	t 1 Q 2	F _{iFs} Ied 07/19/04 Page 25 of 40
2	the Times Editorial Department. Is that a local	2	A Not to my knowledge, no.
3	secular paper?	3	Q It was just one of them?
4	A It's the local Scranton Times, yes.	4	A That's my recollection.
٠.	The Editorial Department, I don't know whether it	5	Q But then you asked both the priests to
j- 0	went it went to the Scranton Times. I don't know	6	go to some other
7	who put that on there, that's not my writing.	7	A That was not in connection with this
8	Q But it went to the paper?	8	second thing here, that was earlier.
9	A It went to the paper, yes, because he	9	Q Why did you ask them to go see Father
10	made a public, he put something out in the paper and	1 -	Groeshal?
11	gave something to the paper and it was billed as	11	A I think it was because of the visual
12	Bishop Fails to Meet Duty in Abuse Cases, so we had	12	thing that happened, you know, that a man out in
13	to respond to that.	13	Detroit
14	Q Now at the top part of the date was cut	14	Q Winona. Selinger?
15	off I guess in the copy machine. It looks like it	15	A Selinger, yes.
16	says 3, 04. Can I assume this is 2003?	16	Q So then you asked Father Ensey and
17	A That's 3/14 I would say.	17	
18	Q 3/14, but I'm interested in the year,	18	Father Urrutigoity to go to a separate facility or a
19	is that '02 or '03, do you know?	19	separate doctor for an evaluation?
20	A I think it would be I'm not sure		A This was a preliminary thing, this is
21	myself now. I have to go back and think about when	20	not exactly what happened.
22		1	Q This is just launching these questions.
	it was. I think it was probably '03. The Dallas	22	So you did ask them to have an evaluation?
23	Charter took place in Dallas of '02, correct? '02,	23	A I did.
24	it was a year ago. It was '02, so this is saying	24	Q Now is it your testimony that it was a
25	that we're not following the policy here; apparently 93	25	request, not an order? 95
-	that's what he was saying. So that would have to be	1	A Yes, I asked, I suggested that they go,
2	'03. I'm going to put '03 there (indicated).	2	I asked them if they would go and they readily said
3	MR. BENDELL: Well, the record will	3	they would do it because I asked them.
4	reflect that the bishop very kindly altered	4	Q Now was the purpose of this request to
5	Exhibit 44 so it accurately reflects the	5	determine any aspect of the validity of the Prorock
6	date.	6	charges?
7	BY MR. BENDELL:	7	A It was in connection with that, of
8	Q I appreciate you doing that. I'm going	8	course, it was connected with the whole business.
9	to show you Exhibit 45. Now it's going to be	9	But that's the idea, I think there's something in the
			-
10	difficult for me to ask questions about Exhibit 45 in	10	Charter there that we have to do things like this to
11	view of the objections. Let me just take a minute to	11	find out what we can from a psychological report of
12	think. Okay. I'll let you read that and ask you a	1	some type.
13	few questions.	13	Q Now, without asking you the contents,
14	A Yes.	14	did you get the let me finish the question. Did
15 16	Q You've heard the dialogue with the	15	you get the results of that evaluation?
16	judge. Based upon the objection of the defense	16	A I got a report somewhere along the line
17	lawyers, I'm not going to ask you the contents of any	17	but I never got the actual evaluation, no. I think
18	psychological eval, I'm going to ask you procedural	18	the attorneys for the priests said that they did not
19	questions. I think you testified before, did you ask	19	want them to come to us, so that's okay.
20	Father Ensey and Father Urrutigoity to have a	20	Q You say you got the report but not the
21	psychological or psychiatric eval?	21	evaluation?
·	A I did.	22	A I heard something about the thing but
23	Q One of the previous letters refers to	23	it was verbal, you know, that I said something in
24	an eval by Father Benedict Groeshal (phonetic). Now	24	there. I got some kind of a report about the thing
25	did both the priests see Father Benedict Groeshal	25	but it was not a written report, it was not anything
0/2=	94	05.55	96 202 24 of 51 she
u/27,	/2003 05:15:38 PM Page 93 to	וס סבי	24 01 51 Shee

		T4 6	
1	that ever came to so das as a so that gots it was ument	142	Filed 07,619/04. Page 26 of 40
. 2	blocked.	2	MR. BENDELL: I'm just asking.
3	Q The purpose of these psychological	3	BY MR. BENDELL:
4	exams is to determine whether or not these men might	4	Q So have you been given verbal summaries
, -	be a danger to children, is that correct?	5	of these reports?
ار	A Yes.	6	A I got some kind of a summary.
7	Q And as your role of bishop and the	7	MR. COGNETTI: I believe we can
8	caretaker of souls, you want to make sure you find	8	stipulate he has not.
9	out the results of that evaluation?	9	MR. BENDELL: Well, I'm going to
10	A Eventually we will when this thing	10	ask him the question. I'm not going to
11	comes to fruition and when it comes to a discovery of	11	stipulate to it.
12	the truth. This is all part of the process. The	12	BY MR. BENDELL:
13	process is an ongoing process. We haven't been able	13	Q Have you been given verbal summaries of
14	to come to any conclusions yet because of all the	14	these evaluations?
15	stuff that's been going on. I mean this whole	15	A I heard something someplace and I can't
16	lawsuit has thrown the thing into a tizzy. That's	16	tell you where or how I got some of it, but I did
17	holding everything out.	17	hear something about the deposition. But I never got
18	Q Are you saying that you have not	18	a report, I never got an official report.
19	requested the results of these psychological	19	Q You said you heard something about a
20	evaluations?	20	deposition?
21	A I have not gotten them. I don't know	21	A I heard something about not a
22	whether I asked for them or not. I think I may have	22	deposition, about the report from the facility. I
23	asked for them, but when it was told that they did	23	don't remember getting any report in writing
24	not want me to have them, then I just said no	24	certainly and I don't recall where I heard these
25	problem.	25	things, but I did hear something someplace along the
_	97		99
*	Q So the priests told you that they	1	line, and it was okay. They were all right, the
2	didn't want you to have them?	2	reports that I got. That's enough for me to get I
3	A The attorney, I think their counsel.	3	shouldn't even say that.
4	Q Did the reports go to the attorney?	4	Q No, I just want the truth. Who gave
-			
5	A I'm not sure about that; I don't know	5	you reports that they're okay?
_	where they went.	6	A I don't know.
5	where they went. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Which attorneys	6 7	A I don't know. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: He doesn't know
5 6	where they went. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Which attorneys are you speaking of?	6 7 8	A I don't know. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: He doesn't know and I think he's
5 6 7	where they went. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Which attorneys are you speaking of? MR. BENDELL: Any attorney.	6 7 8 9	A I don't know. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: He doesn't know and I think he's MR. BENDELL: Well, I'm asking the
5 6 7 8	where they went. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Which attorneys are you speaking of? MR. BENDELL: Any attorney. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Not to me, but	6 7 8 9 10	A I don't know. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: He doesn't know and I think he's MR. BENDELL: Well, I'm asking the question.
5 6 7 8 9 10	where they went. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Which attorneys are you speaking of? MR. BENDELL: Any attorney. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Not to me, but go ahead.	6 7 8 9 10	A I don't know. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: He doesn't know and I think he's MR. BENDELL: Well, I'm asking the question. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: But he's
5 6 7 8 9 10 11	where they went. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Which attorneys are you speaking of? MR. BENDELL: Any attorney. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Not to me, but go ahead. BY MR. BENDELL:	6 7 8 9 10 11	A I don't know. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: He doesn't know and I think he's MR. BENDELL: Well, I'm asking the question. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: But he's answered it a couple times that he doesn't
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Which attorneys are you speaking of? MR. BENDELL: Any attorney. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Not to me, but go ahead. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Do you know if they went to Mr.	6 7 8 9 10 11 12	A I don't know. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: He doesn't know and I think he's MR. BENDELL: Well, I'm asking the question. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: But he's answered it a couple times that he doesn't know where he got it, he doesn't know who
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	where they went. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Which attorneys are you speaking of? MR. BENDELL: Any attorney. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Not to me, but go ahead. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Do you know if they went to Mr. Cognetti?	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A I don't know. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: He doesn't know and I think he's MR. BENDELL: Well, I'm asking the question. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: But he's answered it a couple times that he doesn't know where he got it, he doesn't know who gave it to him.
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	where they went. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Which attorneys are you speaking of? MR. BENDELL: Any attorney. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Not to me, but go ahead. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Do you know if they went to Mr. Cognetti? A I don't know that they went to Mr.	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A I don't know. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: He doesn't know and I think he's MR. BENDELL: Well, I'm asking the question. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: But he's answered it a couple times that he doesn't know where he got it, he doesn't know who gave it to him. BY MR. BENDELL:
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Which attorneys are you speaking of? MR. BENDELL: Any attorney. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Not to me, but go ahead. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Do you know if they went to Mr. Cognetti? A I don't know that they went to Mr. Cognetti; I don't know that.	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A I don't know. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: He doesn't know and I think he's MR. BENDELL: Well, I'm asking the question. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: But he's answered it a couple times that he doesn't know where he got it, he doesn't know who gave it to him. BY MR. BENDELL: Q But you feel somebody reported to you
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Which attorneys are you speaking of? MR. BENDELL: Any attorney. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Not to me, but go ahead. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Do you know if they went to Mr. Cognetti? A I don't know that they went to Mr. Cognetti; I don't know that. MR. BENDELL: For purposes of	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A I don't know. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: He doesn't know and I think he's MR. BENDELL: Well, I'm asking the question. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: But he's answered it a couple times that he doesn't know where he got it, he doesn't know who gave it to him. BY MR. BENDELL: Q But you feel somebody reported to you that it was okay, they were okay
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Which attorneys are you speaking of? MR. BENDELL: Any attorney. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Not to me, but go ahead. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Do you know if they went to Mr. Cognetti? A I don't know that they went to Mr. Cognetti; I don't know that. MR. BENDELL: For purposes of motion, Mr. Cognetti, could you tell us	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A I don't know. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: He doesn't know and I think he's MR. BENDELL: Well, I'm asking the question. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: But he's answered it a couple times that he doesn't know where he got it, he doesn't know who gave it to him. BY MR. BENDELL: Q But you feel somebody reported to you that it was okay, they were okay MR. COGNETTI: I object to the form
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Which attorneys are you speaking of? MR. BENDELL: Any attorney. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Not to me, but go ahead. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Do you know if they went to Mr. Cognetti? A I don't know that they went to Mr. Cognetti; I don't know that. MR. BENDELL: For purposes of motion, Mr. Cognetti, could you tell us whether you have copies of these reports?	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A I don't know. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: He doesn't know and I think he's MR. BENDELL: Well, I'm asking the question. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: But he's answered it a couple times that he doesn't know where he got it, he doesn't know who gave it to him. BY MR. BENDELL: Q But you feel somebody reported to you that it was okay, they were okay MR. COGNETTI: I object to the form of the question. I think that falls within
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Which attorneys are you speaking of? MR. BENDELL: Any attorney. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Not to me, but go ahead. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Do you know if they went to Mr. Cognetti? A I don't know that they went to Mr. Cognetti; I don't know that. MR. BENDELL: For purposes of motion, Mr. Cognetti, could you tell us whether you have copies of these reports? MR. COGNETTI: No.	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A I don't know. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: He doesn't know and I think he's MR. BENDELL: Well, I'm asking the question. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: But he's answered it a couple times that he doesn't know where he got it, he doesn't know who gave it to him. BY MR. BENDELL: Q But you feel somebody reported to you that it was okay, they were okay MR. COGNETTI: I object to the form of the question. I think that falls within the privilege.
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Which attorneys are you speaking of? MR. BENDELL: Any attorney. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Not to me, but go ahead. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Do you know if they went to Mr. Cognetti? A I don't know that they went to Mr. Cognetti; I don't know that. MR. BENDELL: For purposes of motion, Mr. Cognetti, could you tell us whether you have copies of these reports? MR. COGNETTI: No. MR. BENDELL: Have you ever seen	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A I don't know. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: He doesn't know and I think he's MR. BENDELL: Well, I'm asking the question. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: But he's answered it a couple times that he doesn't know where he got it, he doesn't know who gave it to him. BY MR. BENDELL: Q But you feel somebody reported to you that it was okay, they were okay MR. COGNETTI: I object to the form of the question. I think that falls within the privilege. THE WITNESS: I got something in my
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Which attorneys are you speaking of? MR. BENDELL: Any attorney. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Not to me, but go ahead. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Do you know if they went to Mr. Cognetti? A I don't know that they went to Mr. Cognetti; I don't know that. MR. BENDELL: For purposes of motion, Mr. Cognetti, could you tell us whether you have copies of these reports? MR. COGNETTI: No. MR. BENDELL: Have you ever seen them?	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	A I don't know. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: He doesn't know and I think he's MR. BENDELL: Well, I'm asking the question. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: But he's answered it a couple times that he doesn't know where he got it, he doesn't know who gave it to him. BY MR. BENDELL: Q But you feel somebody reported to you that it was okay, they were okay MR. COGNETTI: I object to the form of the question. I think that falls within the privilege. THE WITNESS: I got something in my mind of where I heard it from, I can't be
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Which attorneys are you speaking of? MR. BENDELL: Any attorney. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Not to me, but go ahead. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Do you know if they went to Mr. Cognetti? A I don't know that they went to Mr. Cognetti; I don't know that. MR. BENDELL: For purposes of motion, Mr. Cognetti, could you tell us whether you have copies of these reports? MR. COGNETTI: No. MR. BENDELL: Have you ever seen them? MR. COGNETTI: I'm not answering, I	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A I don't know. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: He doesn't know and I think he's MR. BENDELL: Well, I'm asking the question. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: But he's answered it a couple times that he doesn't know where he got it, he doesn't know who gave it to him. BY MR. BENDELL: Q But you feel somebody reported to you that it was okay, they were okay MR. COGNETTI: I object to the form of the question. I think that falls within the privilege. THE WITNESS: I got something in my mind of where I heard it from, I can't be absolutely certain because obviously this
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Which attorneys are you speaking of? MR. BENDELL: Any attorney. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Not to me, but go ahead. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Do you know if they went to Mr. Cognetti? A I don't know that they went to Mr. Cognetti; I don't know that. MR. BENDELL: For purposes of motion, Mr. Cognetti, could you tell us whether you have copies of these reports? MR. COGNETTI: No. MR. BENDELL: Have you ever seen them? MR. COGNETTI: I'm not answering, I not under the deposition. I have an	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	A I don't know. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: He doesn't know and I think he's MR. BENDELL: Well, I'm asking the question. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: But he's answered it a couple times that he doesn't know where he got it, he doesn't know who gave it to him. BY MR. BENDELL: Q But you feel somebody reported to you that it was okay, they were okay MR. COGNETTI: I object to the form of the question. I think that falls within the privilege. THE WITNESS: I got something in my mind of where I heard it from, I can't be absolutely certain because obviously this is a crucial point and I don't want to say
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Which attorneys are you speaking of? MR. BENDELL: Any attorney. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Not to me, but go ahead. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Do you know if they went to Mr. Cognetti? A I don't know that they went to Mr. Cognetti; I don't know that. MR. BENDELL: For purposes of motion, Mr. Cognetti, could you tell us whether you have copies of these reports? MR. COGNETTI: No. MR. BENDELL: Have you ever seen them? MR. COGNETTI: I'm not answering, I not under the deposition. I have an attorney/client relationship and I'm not,	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	A I don't know. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: He doesn't know and I think he's MR. BENDELL: Well, I'm asking the question. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: But he's answered it a couple times that he doesn't know where he got it, he doesn't know who gave it to him. BY MR. BENDELL: Q But you feel somebody reported to you that it was okay, they were okay MR. COGNETTI: I object to the form of the question. I think that falls within the privilege. THE WITNESS: I got something in my mind of where I heard it from, I can't be absolutely certain because obviously this is a crucial point and I don't want to say something that would be a misstep on my
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 23 24 25	MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Which attorneys are you speaking of? MR. BENDELL: Any attorney. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Not to me, but go ahead. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Do you know if they went to Mr. Cognetti? A I don't know that they went to Mr. Cognetti; I don't know that. MR. BENDELL: For purposes of motion, Mr. Cognetti, could you tell us whether you have copies of these reports? MR. COGNETTI: No. MR. BENDELL: Have you ever seen them? MR. COGNETTI: I'm not answering, I not under the deposition. I have an	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	A I don't know. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: He doesn't know and I think he's MR. BENDELL: Well, I'm asking the question. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: But he's answered it a couple times that he doesn't know where he got it, he doesn't know who gave it to him. BY MR. BENDELL: Q But you feel somebody reported to you that it was okay, they were okay MR. COGNETTI: I object to the form of the question. I think that falls within the privilege. THE WITNESS: I got something in my mind of where I heard it from, I can't be absolutely certain because obviously this is a crucial point and I don't want to say something that would be a misstep on my

	Caco and on the table	101	1/ Eilad 07/10/04 - Daga 27 of 40
1	part that Sewould give World thromation of cument	1 104	4 Filed 07/19/04 Page 27 of 40 And you previously testified that it
2	don't want to do that.	2	2 was your intent to get the results of these
3	I want to give the right	3	3 evaluations?
4	information; I'm not withholding	4	4 A That's the usual practice, but as they
	information. But I don't want to	5	5 say in this case because there is a legal case
-0	jeopardize a case because I make a mistake	6	6 pending, it didn't happen the ordinary way. And
7	and say something that is not true. So	7	7 that's what I say when you get into the legal
8	that's where I am in the thing. I want to	8	8 ramifications like this it does hold things back.
9	be very careful that I don't say something	9	9 Q You sent, you requested these priests
10	that would damage a person's case if it's	10	to have the evaluation before the lawsuit was filed,
11	not true.	11	1 is that correct?
12	I just don't know about those	12	2 A I guess it was, yes.
13	things. I'm being careful here, you can	13	3 Q So before the lawsuit
14	see that and you can appreciate that, I	14	A They had a lawyer.
15	hope.	15	MR. COGNETTI: I object to the form
16	BY MR. BENDELL:	16	because the allegations were made and there
17	Q But it was your intention when you	17	was a pending criminal investigation at the
18	requested these priests to have the evals that you	18	Itime.
19	eventually get the results of the evals?	19	MR. BENDELL: You're coaching the
20	A Yes, I would expect that I would	20	witness. I ask that you
21	normally do that. But in this case because of the	21	MR. COGNETTI: I'm not coaching the
22	legal ramifications of it, that didn't happen.	22	witness, you're misstating the historical
23	Q So after this case is over, however it	23	facts.
24	ends, do you expect that then you will be sent the	24	MR. BENDELL: No, it's not true.
25	evals?	25	
	101	1	103
, -		+-	
′ .	A If the persons involved release them to	1	MR. BENDELL: The lawsuit. The
2	A If the persons involved release them to them to me, sure I will get them, if they do it. I	2	MR. BENDELL: The lawsuit. The lawsuit was not filed.
3	A If the persons involved release them to them to me, sure I will get them, if they do it. I mean if they decide that they don't want these things	3	MR. BENDELL: The lawsuit. The lawsuit was not filed. BY MR. BENDELL:
3 4	A If the persons involved release them to them to me, sure I will get them, if they do it. I mean if they decide that they don't want these things to be out there, then I don't know that I can get	2 3 4	MR. BENDELL: The lawsuit. The lawsuit was not filed. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Was a lawsuit filed when you sent these
3 4 5	A If the persons involved release them to them to me, sure I will get them, if they do it. I mean if they decide that they don't want these things to be out there, then I don't know that I can get them.	2 3 4 5	MR. BENDELL: The lawsuit. The lawsuit was not filed. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Was a lawsuit filed when you sent these priests for the evaluation?
3 4 5 6	A If the persons involved release them to them to me, sure I will get them, if they do it. I mean if they decide that they don't want these things to be out there, then I don't know that I can get them. Q So your position is that you sent	2 3 4 5 6	MR. BENDELL: The lawsuit. The lawsuit was not filed. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Was a lawsuit filed when you sent these priests for the evaluation? A I don't remember the timeline here. I
3 4 5 6 7	A If the persons involved release them to them to me, sure I will get them, if they do it. I mean if they decide that they don't want these things to be out there, then I don't know that I can get them. Q So your position is that you sent Father Ensey, for example, for a	2 3 4 5 6 7	MR. BENDELL: The lawsuit. The lawsuit was not filed. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Was a lawsuit filed when you sent these priests for the evaluation? A I don't remember the timeline here. I just know that certainly the Prorock letter had
3 4 5 6 7 8	A If the persons involved release them to them to me, sure I will get them, if they do it. I mean if they decide that they don't want these things to be out there, then I don't know that I can get them. Q So your position is that you sent Father Ensey, for example, for a psychological evaluation	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	MR. BENDELL: The lawsuit. The lawsuit was not filed. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Was a lawsuit filed when you sent these priests for the evaluation? A I don't remember the timeline here. I just know that certainly the Prorock letter had come, I know that. Now whether, exactly when it took
3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A If the persons involved release them to them to me, sure I will get them, if they do it. I mean if they decide that they don't want these things to be out there, then I don't know that I can get them. Q So your position is that you sent Father Ensey, for example, for a psychological evaluation MR. COGNETTI: I object to the form	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	MR. BENDELL: The lawsuit. The lawsuit was not filed. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Was a lawsuit filed when you sent these priests for the evaluation? A I don't remember the timeline here. I just know that certainly the Prorock letter had come, I know that. Now whether, exactly when it took place there, I don't know really know that, I'd have
3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A If the persons involved release them to them to me, sure I will get them, if they do it. I mean if they decide that they don't want these things to be out there, then I don't know that I can get them. Q So your position is that you sent Father Ensey, for example, for a psychological evaluation MR. COGNETTI: I object to the form I sent. He denies that and father	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	MR. BENDELL: The lawsuit. The lawsuit was not filed. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Was a lawsuit filed when you sent these priests for the evaluation? A I don't remember the timeline here. I just know that certainly the Prorock letter had come, I know that. Now whether, exactly when it took place there, I don't know really know that, I'd have to go back and look at all these papers and find out
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A If the persons involved release them to them to me, sure I will get them, if they do it. I mean if they decide that they don't want these things to be out there, then I don't know that I can get them. Q So your position is that you sent Father Ensey, for example, for a psychological evaluation MR. COGNETTI: I object to the form I sent. He denies that and father MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: He didn't send	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	MR. BENDELL: The lawsuit. The lawsuit was not filed. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Was a lawsuit filed when you sent these priests for the evaluation? A I don't remember the timeline here. I just know that certainly the Prorock letter had come, I know that. Now whether, exactly when it took place there, I don't know really know that, I'd have to go back and look at all these papers and find out exactly when it took place, and the timeline. But I
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A If the persons involved release them to them to me, sure I will get them, if they do it. I mean if they decide that they don't want these things to be out there, then I don't know that I can get them. Q So your position is that you sent Father Ensey, for example, for a psychological evaluation MR. COGNETTI: I object to the form I sent. He denies that and father MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: He didn't send anybody, he even told you that he	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	MR. BENDELL: The lawsuit. The lawsuit was not filed. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Was a lawsuit filed when you sent these priests for the evaluation? A I don't remember the timeline here. I just know that certainly the Prorock letter had come, I know that. Now whether, exactly when it took place there, I don't know really know that, I'd have to go back and look at all these papers and find out exactly when it took place, and the timeline. But I know it happened after we found out about the Prorocl
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A If the persons involved release them to them to me, sure I will get them, if they do it. I mean if they decide that they don't want these things to be out there, then I don't know that I can get them. Q So your position is that you sent Father Ensey, for example, for a psychological evaluation MR. COGNETTI: I object to the form I sent. He denies that and father MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: He didn't send anybody, he even told you that he (Whereupon, more than one person spoke at	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	MR. BENDELL: The lawsuit. The lawsuit was not filed. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Was a lawsuit filed when you sent these priests for the evaluation? A I don't remember the timeline here. I just know that certainly the Prorock letter had come, I know that. Now whether, exactly when it took place there, I don't know really know that, I'd have to go back and look at all these papers and find out exactly when it took place, and the timeline. But I know it happened after we found out about the Prorock letter.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A If the persons involved release them to them to me, sure I will get them, if they do it. I mean if they decide that they don't want these things to be out there, then I don't know that I can get them. Q So your position is that you sent Father Ensey, for example, for a psychological evaluation MR. COGNETTI: I object to the form I sent. He denies that and father MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: He didn't send anybody, he even told you that he (Whereupon, more than one person spoke at the same time and this reporter could not	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	MR. BENDELL: The lawsuit. The lawsuit was not filed. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Was a lawsuit filed when you sent these priests for the evaluation? A I don't remember the timeline here. I just know that certainly the Prorock letter had come, I know that. Now whether, exactly when it took place there, I don't know really know that, I'd have to go back and look at all these papers and find out exactly when it took place, and the timeline. But I know it happened after we found out about the Prorocl letter. Q What was the purpose of requesting that
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	A If the persons involved release them to them to me, sure I will get them, if they do it. I mean if they decide that they don't want these things to be out there, then I don't know that I can get them. Q So your position is that you sent Father Ensey, for example, for a psychological evaluation MR. COGNETTI: I object to the form I sent. He denies that and father MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: He didn't send anybody, he even told you that he (Whereupon, more than one person spoke at the same time and this reporter could not decipher any testimony.)	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	MR. BENDELL: The lawsuit. The lawsuit was not filed. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Was a lawsuit filed when you sent these priests for the evaluation? A I don't remember the timeline here. I just know that certainly the Prorock letter had come, I know that. Now whether, exactly when it took place there, I don't know really know that, I'd have to go back and look at all these papers and find out exactly when it took place, and the timeline. But I know it happened after we found out about the Prorocl letter. Q What was the purpose of requesting that the priests have an evaluation?
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A If the persons involved release them to them to me, sure I will get them, if they do it. I mean if they decide that they don't want these things to be out there, then I don't know that I can get them. Q So your position is that you sent Father Ensey, for example, for a psychological evaluation MR. COGNETTI: I object to the form I sent. He denies that and father MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: He didn't send anybody, he even told you that he (Whereupon, more than one person spoke at the same time and this reporter could not decipher any testimony.) MR. COGNETTI: Let me speak. He	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	MR. BENDELL: The lawsuit. The lawsuit was not filed. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Was a lawsuit filed when you sent these priests for the evaluation? A I don't remember the timeline here. I just know that certainly the Prorock letter had come, I know that. Now whether, exactly when it took place there, I don't know really know that, I'd have to go back and look at all these papers and find out exactly when it took place, and the timeline. But I know it happened after we found out about the Prorocl letter. Q What was the purpose of requesting that the priests have an evaluation? A It's our practice, and you can read
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A If the persons involved release them to them to me, sure I will get them, if they do it. I mean if they decide that they don't want these things to be out there, then I don't know that I can get them. Q So your position is that you sent Father Ensey, for example, for a psychological evaluation MR. COGNETTI: I object to the form I sent. He denies that and father MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: He didn't send anybody, he even told you that he (Whereupon, more than one person spoke at the same time and this reporter could not decipher any testimony.) MR. COGNETTI: Let me speak. He did not send Father Ensey or Father	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	MR. BENDELL: The lawsuit. The lawsuit was not filed. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Was a lawsuit filed when you sent these priests for the evaluation? A I don't remember the timeline here. I just know that certainly the Prorock letter had come, I know that. Now whether, exactly when it took place there, I don't know really know that, I'd have to go back and look at all these papers and find out exactly when it took place, and the timeline. But I know it happened after we found out about the Prorocl letter. Q What was the purpose of requesting that the priests have an evaluation? A It's our practice, and you can read through our practice there as far as what we put into
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	A If the persons involved release them to them to me, sure I will get them, if they do it. I mean if they decide that they don't want these things to be out there, then I don't know that I can get them. Q So your position is that you sent Father Ensey, for example, for a psychological evaluation MR. COGNETTI: I object to the form I sent. He denies that and father MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: He didn't send anybody, he even told you that he (Whereupon, more than one person spoke at the same time and this reporter could not decipher any testimony.) MR. COGNETTI: Let me speak. He did not send Father Ensey or Father Urrutigoity anyplace, he requested. It was	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	MR. BENDELL: The lawsuit. The lawsuit was not filed. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Was a lawsuit filed when you sent these priests for the evaluation? A I don't remember the timeline here. I just know that certainly the Prorock letter had come, I know that. Now whether, exactly when it took place there, I don't know really know that, I'd have to go back and look at all these papers and find out exactly when it took place, and the timeline. But I know it happened after we found out about the Prorock letter. Q What was the purpose of requesting that the priests have an evaluation? A It's our practice, and you can read through our practice there as far as what we put into effect in 2003. We had it in effect in 2002 in
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A If the persons involved release them to them to me, sure I will get them, if they do it. I mean if they decide that they don't want these things to be out there, then I don't know that I can get them. Q So your position is that you sent Father Ensey, for example, for a psychological evaluation MR. COGNETTI: I object to the form I sent. He denies that and father MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: He didn't send anybody, he even told you that he (Whereupon, more than one person spoke at the same time and this reporter could not decipher any testimony.) MR. COGNETTI: Let me speak. He did not send Father Ensey or Father Urrutigoity anyplace, he requested. It was up to them after seeking whatever counsel	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	MR. BENDELL: The lawsuit. The lawsuit was not filed. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Was a lawsuit filed when you sent these priests for the evaluation? A I don't remember the timeline here. I just know that certainly the Prorock letter had come, I know that. Now whether, exactly when it took place there, I don't know really know that, I'd have to go back and look at all these papers and find out exactly when it took place, and the timeline. But I know it happened after we found out about the Prorock letter. Q What was the purpose of requesting that the priests have an evaluation? A It's our practice, and you can read through our practice there as far as what we put into effect in 2003. We had it in effect in 2002 in '93 rather, that we would get a psychological
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A If the persons involved release them to them to me, sure I will get them, if they do it. I mean if they decide that they don't want these things to be out there, then I don't know that I can get them. Q So your position is that you sent Father Ensey, for example, for a psychological evaluation MR. COGNETTI: I object to the form I sent. He denies that and father MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: He didn't send anybody, he even told you that he (Whereupon, more than one person spoke at the same time and this reporter could not decipher any testimony.) MR. COGNETTI: Let me speak. He did not send Father Ensey or Father Urrutigoity anyplace, he requested. It was up to them after seeking whatever counsel they wished to seek whether they would go	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	MR. BENDELL: The lawsuit. The lawsuit was not filed. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Was a lawsuit filed when you sent these priests for the evaluation? A I don't remember the timeline here. I just know that certainly the Prorock letter had come, I know that. Now whether, exactly when it took place there, I don't know really know that, I'd have to go back and look at all these papers and find out exactly when it took place, and the timeline. But I know it happened after we found out about the Prorock letter. Q What was the purpose of requesting that the priests have an evaluation? A It's our practice, and you can read through our practice there as far as what we put into effect in 2003. We had it in effect in 2002 in '93 rather, that we would get a psychological examination. That's standard operating procedure.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A If the persons involved release them to them to me, sure I will get them, if they do it. I mean if they decide that they don't want these things to be out there, then I don't know that I can get them. Q So your position is that you sent Father Ensey, for example, for a psychological evaluation MR. COGNETTI: I object to the form I sent. He denies that and father MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: He didn't send anybody, he even told you that he (Whereupon, more than one person spoke at the same time and this reporter could not decipher any testimony.) MR. COGNETTI: Let me speak. He did not send Father Ensey or Father Urrutigoity anyplace, he requested. It was up to them after seeking whatever counsel they wished to seek whether they would go or not.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	MR. BENDELL: The lawsuit. The lawsuit was not filed. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Was a lawsuit filed when you sent these priests for the evaluation? A I don't remember the timeline here. I just know that certainly the Prorock letter had come, I know that. Now whether, exactly when it took place there, I don't know really know that, I'd have to go back and look at all these papers and find out exactly when it took place, and the timeline. But I know it happened after we found out about the Prorock letter. Q What was the purpose of requesting that the priests have an evaluation? A It's our practice, and you can read through our practice there as far as what we put into effect in 2003. We had it in effect in 2002 in '93 rather, that we would get a psychological examination. That's standard operating procedure. When somebody is accused of something like this, we
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A If the persons involved release them to them to me, sure I will get them, if they do it. I mean if they decide that they don't want these things to be out there, then I don't know that I can get them. Q So your position is that you sent Father Ensey, for example, for a psychological evaluation MR. COGNETTI: I object to the form I sent. He denies that and father MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: He didn't send anybody, he even told you that he (Whereupon, more than one person spoke at the same time and this reporter could not decipher any testimony.) MR. COGNETTI: Let me speak. He did not send Father Ensey or Father Urrutigoity anyplace, he requested. It was up to them after seeking whatever counsel they wished to seek whether they would go or not. BY MR. BENDELL:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	MR. BENDELL: The lawsuit. The lawsuit was not filed. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Was a lawsuit filed when you sent these priests for the evaluation? A I don't remember the timeline here. I just know that certainly the Prorock letter had come, I know that. Now whether, exactly when it took place there, I don't know really know that, I'd have to go back and look at all these papers and find out exactly when it took place, and the timeline. But I know it happened after we found out about the Prorock letter. Q What was the purpose of requesting that the priests have an evaluation? A It's our practice, and you can read through our practice there as far as what we put into effect in 2003. We had it in effect in 2002 in '93 rather, that we would get a psychological examination. That's standard operating procedure. When somebody is accused of something like this, we send them for an evaluation.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A If the persons involved release them to them to me, sure I will get them, if they do it. I mean if they decide that they don't want these things to be out there, then I don't know that I can get them. Q So your position is that you sent Father Ensey, for example, for a psychological evaluation MR. COGNETTI: I object to the form I sent. He denies that and father MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: He didn't send anybody, he even told you that he (Whereupon, more than one person spoke at the same time and this reporter could not decipher any testimony.) MR. COGNETTI: Let me speak. He did not send Father Ensey or Father Urrutigoity anyplace, he requested. It was up to them after seeking whatever counsel they wished to seek whether they would go or not. BY MR. BENDELL: Q You requested that they have these	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	MR. BENDELL: The lawsuit. The lawsuit was not filed. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Was a lawsuit filed when you sent these priests for the evaluation? A I don't remember the timeline here. I just know that certainly the Prorock letter had come, I know that. Now whether, exactly when it took place there, I don't know really know that, I'd have to go back and look at all these papers and find out exactly when it took place, and the timeline. But I know it happened after we found out about the Prorocl letter. Q What was the purpose of requesting that the priests have an evaluation? A It's our practice, and you can read through our practice there as far as what we put into effect in 2003. We had it in effect in 2002 in '93 rather, that we would get a psychological examination. That's standard operating procedure. When somebody is accused of something like this, we send them for an evaluation. Q You say we get, what does that mean, we
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A If the persons involved release them to them to me, sure I will get them, if they do it. I mean if they decide that they don't want these things to be out there, then I don't know that I can get them. Q So your position is that you sent Father Ensey, for example, for a psychological evaluation MR. COGNETTI: I object to the form I sent. He denies that and father MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: He didn't send anybody, he even told you that he (Whereupon, more than one person spoke at the same time and this reporter could not decipher any testimony.) MR. COGNETTI: Let me speak. He did not send Father Ensey or Father Urrutigoity anyplace, he requested. It was up to them after seeking whatever counsel they wished to seek whether they would go or not. BY MR. BENDELL:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	MR. BENDELL: The lawsuit. The lawsuit was not filed. BY MR. BENDELL: Q Was a lawsuit filed when you sent these priests for the evaluation? A I don't remember the timeline here. I just know that certainly the Prorock letter had come, I know that. Now whether, exactly when it took place there, I don't know really know that, I'd have to go back and look at all these papers and find out exactly when it took place, and the timeline. But I know it happened after we found out about the Prorock letter. Q What was the purpose of requesting that the priests have an evaluation? A It's our practice, and you can read through our practice there as far as what we put into effect in 2003. We had it in effect in 2002 in '93 rather, that we would get a psychological examination. That's standard operating procedure. When somebody is accused of something like this, we send them for an evaluation. Q You say we get, what does that mean, we get?

			. 1	11 - 1 - 2 - 1	
1		com@aaga3ii@2aCpri@ 0t/44it iJEaJcr&06lemer	it 19	4 Filed, ⊉ 07/	19/0/4 dBage 28 of 40
2		then we send the person for an	2	Q	Right under that it says, Father U does
3	evaluation	. That's standard operating procedure.	3	what he war	nts to do. Do you know what that refers
4	Q	With the goal of getting a copy of the	4	to?	
	evaluation?		5	Α	No, I do not.
ن -	Α	Yes, sure. We asked them actually to	6	Q	Going to the second page, the page is
7	sign a rele	ase. When the person goes, we ask them to	7 0	divided into	four sections by a horizontal line. The
8	sign a rele	ase that I would get the results.	8		on the right-hand side, it says, Mat
9	Q	I presume that these priests both	9		ms that Father U had hand on penis.
10	signed relea	ises?	10		ult at best, unquote. Do you know what
11	Α	I presume they did, too, but we never	11	that refers to	
12	got them b	ecause they say, in this case there was a	12	Α	I have no idea.
13	flag on the		13	Q	You don't know if it refers to Father
14		MR. COGNETTI: They never signed	14	Urrutigoity?	
15	aı	ny releases.	15	A	Well, it says Father U, I presume
16	BY MR. BEN	DELL:	16		er Urrutigoity but I don't know anything
17	Q	I show you Exhibit 46.	17		, Mathew Selinger saying this at all. And
18	Α	I wonder where this came from.	18		w who said, Bishop is not doing anything.
19	Q	That's what I'm going to ask you. My	19	I have no id	
20	first questio	n is: Do you recognize the handwriting?	20	Q	I don't know, that's why I was asking.
21	A	No, I do not.	21		who wrote it, either.
22	Q	Could it be Bishop Dougherty's	22	Α	I have no idea who would say that. But
23	handwriting	as far as you know?	23	vou'd get ai	n argument from me if he did say it.
24	A	It doesn't look like it to me.	24	Q	I don't know who wrote this and I was
25	Q	Could it be Mr. Earley's handwriting?	25		recognize the handwriting. Here's
	_	105			107
	Α	No, I don't think so. I don't know	1	Exhibit 47.	
2	whose it is	. I say I don't know who it is; I'd be	2	A	Okay.
3	guessing if		3	Q	Do you know whose handwriting this is?
4	Q	No, I don't want you to guess; I don't	4	A	That's my handwriting.
5	want you to		5	Q	Do you remember when you wrote this?
6	-	I don't know who it is; I don't	6	. A	I have no date on the thing so it's
7		t. It's not mine.	7	probably so	metime within the last year or two, but I
8	Q	I'm going to ask you some questions	8	-	a what date, I didn't put a date on it. I
9	about the iss	sues that are raised here to see if you	9		where this came from, this is something
10		ng about them. At the top in the	10		ave wound up in the files
11	•	orner it says, Hicks warns Father U, and	11	Q	I'm sorry, this is from the diocesan
12	-	ext to it, I can't, I can't read that	12		sentence says, Allegations of
13	_	But do you know anything about Mr.	13		omen while going to confession. Who does
14	_	g Father Urrutigoity?	14	that refer to?	
15	Α	No, I do not.	15	Α	It refers to either Father Ensey or
16	Q	Going down about two-thirds of the way	16	Father Urrus	tigoity, and I've discussed that with them
17	down the pa	ge it says, there's a No. 2 that's	17		bsurd. I think it refers to them, again,
18	circled.	5 ,-,	18		ember, but I do remember an allegation of
19	Α	Right.	19		being made and I looked into it and it
20	Q	And it says Chris Manuele, dash, quote,	20		I took it up with the priests and they
21		os with boys, unquote. Do you know who	21		hat's incredible, absolutely incredible.
, , ,	Chris Manue		22	Untrue, not	
23	A	I do not.	23	Q	You talked to the priests about this?
24	Q	And do you know where that quotation	24	A	Yes, I talked to the people that I
25	comes from?		25		e involved with it, the Society of Saint
-	COTTICS IT OTTE	106			108
27 of	51 sheets	Page 105 t	0 108	of 202	10/27/2003 05:15:38 P
2, 01	51 56615	. 250 100 1			-,,

Filed 07/19/04 Page 29 of 40
Why did Father Carr want him removed John priests. I'm not sure which ones or how many, but I certainly looked into it and it was just 2 from Saint Michael's? 3 ludicrous that anybody would ever say such a thing or 3 Because I think it was Jeffrey Bond who 4 think of such a thing. Crazy. 4 came out with this allegation that he was a Q Do you know if you talked to the woman homosexual molester of some kind and he even put 5 that it's referred to? something on a sign down at the Cathedral, which was 6 7 I don't know, I don't know where it 7 outrageous. And Father Carr thought that it would be 8 came from, I don't know that any particular woman 8 better under the circumstances for him just to leave came forward and said that. It was somebody -- you 9 9 Saint Michael's, which is a parish over at the place, 10 know those E-mails that I've been getting from people 10 we didn't want any people coming up and saying is 11 over there that are reading all kinds of stuff? It 11 this true or isn't it true or what's going on here or 12 could have come from something like that. something. He just thought it would be better if he 12 13 But when I saw something that was a 13 left, and he did, and that was okay. 14 specific allegation, I checked it and, well, I mean 14 And where did he go next? Q 15 it was just laughed off the stage. How could anybody 15 Α I'm trying to think where he went next. 16 possibly say anything like that. Untrue. 16 He probably went back to Shohola, but I'm not 17 Q The second sentence says, Allegations 17 absolutely certain where he went from there. He had 18 of sleeping with young men, dash, one boy in 18 no place else to go. He eventually wound up in a 19 particular, dash, also while staying at this person's parish in Dunmore living there and teaching actually. 19 20 20 home. Q That's where he is now? 21 This is the allegation that was made 21 Α No, he's back in Shohola now. 22 against Father Ensey, and that's where that came 22 a How did he come to leave the Dunmore 23 from. And, again, somebody sent that in and I don't 23 parish? remember where it came from. Whether it was Dr. Bond 24 24 Α He was only there temporarily and he 25 25 or some E-mail that came in, we got a lot of stuff, was only a substitute teacher for somebody that got 109 111 you know. A lot of stuff praising them to balance sick. And so that was all over, and he was not able this off, but there were stuff where people were off to do anything at Saint Michael's because they're 2 2 restricted in their administration of the sacraments 3 the wall. And that's my writing, I just made a note 3 of that to look into these things again. 4 and they would not be able to be of any help to them 4 5 Did you ask Father Ensey about his 5 at Saint Marv's in Dunmore. O 6 So he was just living there in 6 conduct towards Michael Prorock? 7 residence and unable to celebrate the sacraments or 7 Absolutely. Α 8 anything like that because they only did it in Latin. R O And what did Father Ensey tell you? 9 Α He denied any wrongdoing. 9 So it was time for him to leave there, that's why. 10 It wasn't because of any allegations or anything like 10 Did he admit that Michael Prorock -that he went to California with him? 11 that? 11 He did. 12 I'm going to show you Exhibit 48. 12 Α 13 (Whereupon, a brief discussion was held off Did you see any problem with that? 13 Q 14 the record.) 14 Not any problem with him going to 15 THE WITNESS: Are these the California, no, not in itself I wouldn't see any 15 16 questions or what? 16 problem with it, but certainly it would be a problem if anything untoward took place, that's a big problem 17 BY MR. BENDELL: 17 18 I'm going to ask you whose handwriting obviously. But he denied anything like that. a 18 19 this is and then I'm going to ask you about --19 Q He denied any sexual contact of It's not my handwriting. It might be 20 Michael --20 Bishop Dougherty's handwriting, it looks something 21 Α Absolutely. 21 like it. But, again, I can't be absolutely certain, 22 The next sentence says, Father Carr 23 lots of people write the same way. But it looks to wants Father Roberts removed from Saint Michael's, 23 me like Monsignor Dougherty's or Bishop Dougherty's. 24 24 and you wrote that? 25 So I should probably ask him more about O 25 Yes. 112 110 28 of 51 sheet Page 109 to 112 of 202 10/27/2003 05:15:38 PM

	-	Case 3:02-cv-00444-JEJ Documer	t 104	Filed 07/	19/04 Page 30 of 40
1		ere, but I have a hard time reading some	1	understand	that word. Did you ever hear
2	of the handy	vriting but maybe I can figure out a few	2	any allegati	ons about father
3	questions, h	old on.	3		MR. JOSEPH O'BRIEN: Indecisive on
4	A	Okay. You're going to see him	4	si	mple issues.
•	tomorrow?		5	BY MR. BEN	DELL:
ن ا	Q	Yes.	6	Q	On simple issues, I'm sorry. Did you
7	Α	I never saw this before actually.	7	ever hear a	ny allegations like this about father
8	Q	Let's go to page one, two, three, four,	8	Α	No, I never did. O'Connor?
9	the fifth pag	e.	9	Q	Says most stable. Did you ever hear
10	Α	Okay.	10	anybody say	that about Father O'Connor.
11	Q	Now having looked through this, does	11	Α	There he is right down there.
12	this remind y	you of any kind of meeting that this may	12	Q	Well, maybe you've heard that before?
13	reflect or the	notes of a meeting? Does it ring any	13	Α	No, I didn't actually, but I'd agree
14	bells at all as	s to what the source of this	14	with it. Th	is is not my writing, I never saw this
15	information i	s?	15	before so I	really
16	Α	No, I can't figure that out.	16	Q	I'll probably go through this one real
17	Q	Now at the bottom it lists several	17	quick then.	
18	priests, one	of them it says Ensey and it says, weak.	18	Α	Are you finished with that one?
19	Severely dou	bts R-E monastic life. Not called,	19	Q	Yes.
20	wishy-washy	. Did anybody ever say that	20		MR. COGNETTI: Can we take a moment
21	Α	Where is this? I don't see it.	21	an	d we can go right through.
22	Q	Right here (indicated).	22	(W	hereupon, a brief recess was taken from
23		MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: What page is	23		:23 o'clock p.m. until 12:33 o'clock
24	thi	s?	24		m.)
25		MR. BENDELL: This is on page 5,	25	-	AFTER RECESS
		440			
		113	1		115
-	the	e fifth page.	1	BY MR. BENI	
2	the		1 2	BY MR. BENI	
2 3		e fifth page.		Q	DELL:
1		e fifth page. THE WITNESS: I see Mary Schwartz ere.	2	Q	DELL: The Society of Saint John is not a
3	the	e fifth page. THE WITNESS: I see Mary Schwartz ere.	3	Q separate reli A	DELL: The Society of Saint John is not a gious order, is that correct?
3 4	the BY MR. BEND Q	e fifth page. THE WITNESS: I see Mary Schwartz ere. DELL:	2 3 4	Q separate reli A public asso	DELL: The Society of Saint John is not a gious order, is that correct? It's not a religious order, it's a
3 4 5	the BY MR. BEND Q	e fifth page. THE WITNESS: I see Mary Schwartz ere. PELL: Maybe I counted wrong, hold on. No,	2 3 4 5	Q separate reli A public asso	DELL: The Society of Saint John is not a gious order, is that correct? It's not a religious order, it's a ciation of the faithful. That's the
3 4 5 6	the BY MR. BEND Q it's the fifth p	e fifth page. THE WITNESS: I see Mary Schwartz ere. PELL: Maybe I counted wrong, hold on. No,	2 3 4 5 6	Q separate reli A public associ lowest rung Q	DELL: The Society of Saint John is not a gious order, is that correct? It's not a religious order, it's a ciation of the faithful. That's the pof canonical
3 4 5 6 7	the BY MR. BEND Q it's the fifth p (indicated).	THE WITNESS: I see Mary Schwartz ere. DELL: Maybe I counted wrong, hold on. No, page, it looks just like this No, that's not the same one I'm looking	2 3 4 5 6 7	Q separate reli A public associ lowest rung Q	The Society of Saint John is not a gious order, is that correct? It's not a religious order, it's a ciation of the faithful. That's the g of canonical So the priests who are members of the lint John are priests incarnated into the
3 4 5 6 7 8	the BY MR. BEND Q it's the fifth p (indicated).	THE WITNESS: I see Mary Schwartz ere. DELL: Maybe I counted wrong, hold on. No, page, it looks just like this No, that's not the same one I'm looking	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Q separate reli A public associowest rung Q Society of Sa	The Society of Saint John is not a gious order, is that correct? It's not a religious order, it's a ciation of the faithful. That's the g of canonical So the priests who are members of the lint John are priests incarnated into the
3 4 5 6 7 8 9	the BY MR. BEND Q it's the fifth p (indicated). A at. Okay, he	THE WITNESS: I see Mary Schwartz ere. PELL: Maybe I counted wrong, hold on. No, page, it looks just like this No, that's not the same one I'm looking ere we are.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q separate reli A public association Q Society of Sa Diocese of Sa	The Society of Saint John is not a gious order, is that correct? It's not a religious order, it's a ciation of the faithful. That's the p of canonical So the priests who are members of the cint John are priests incarnated into the cranton?
3 4 5 6 7 8 9	the BY MR. BEND Q it's the fifth p (indicated). A at. Okay, he	THE WITNESS: I see Mary Schwartz ere. DELL: Maybe I counted wrong, hold on. No, page, it looks just like this No, that's not the same one I'm looking ere we are. See at the bottom there?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Q separate reli A public association Q Society of Sa Diocese of So A Q	The Society of Saint John is not a gious order, is that correct? It's not a religious order, it's a ciation of the faithful. That's the p of canonical So the priests who are members of the cint John are priests incarnated into the cranton? Right.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	the BY MR. BEND Q it's the fifth p (indicated). A at. Okay, he Q A	THE WITNESS: I see Mary Schwartz ere. PELL: Maybe I counted wrong, hold on. No, page, it looks just like this No, that's not the same one I'm looking ere we are. See at the bottom there? Yes, I see that. Did you ever hear anybody say that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Q separate relified A public association Q Society of Sa Diocese of Sa A Q Bishop Dougl	The Society of Saint John is not a gious order, is that correct? It's not a religious order, it's a ciation of the faithful. That's the gof canonical So the priests who are members of the aint John are priests incarnated into the cranton? Right. Now this meeting that took place when
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	the BY MR. BEND Q it's the fifth p (indicated). A at. Okay, he Q A Q	THE WITNESS: I see Mary Schwartz ere. PELL: Maybe I counted wrong, hold on. No, page, it looks just like this No, that's not the same one I'm looking ere we are. See at the bottom there? Yes, I see that. Did you ever hear anybody say that	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	separate reliance A public association Q Society of Sa Diocese of Sa A Q Bishop Dougloout to intervi	The Society of Saint John is not a gious order, is that correct? It's not a religious order, it's a ciation of the faithful. That's the pof canonical So the priests who are members of the cint John are priests incarnated into the cranton? Right. Now this meeting that took place when merty and several, one or two others went
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	the BY MR. BEND Q it's the fifth p (indicated). A at. Okay, he Q A Q about Father	THE WITNESS: I see Mary Schwartz ere. DELL: Maybe I counted wrong, hold on. No, page, it looks just like this No, that's not the same one I'm looking ere we are. See at the bottom there? Yes, I see that. Did you ever hear anybody say that Ensey?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	separate reliance A public association Q Society of Sa Diocese of Sa A Q Bishop Dougloout to intervi	The Society of Saint John is not a gious order, is that correct? It's not a religious order, it's a ciation of the faithful. That's the pof canonical So the priests who are members of the ciant John are priests incarnated into the cranton? Right. Now this meeting that took place when merty and several, one or two others went ew Mathew Selinger, were any notes made
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	the BY MR. BEND Q it's the fifth p (indicated). A at. Okay, he Q A Q about Father A Q	THE WITNESS: I see Mary Schwartz ere. DELL: Maybe I counted wrong, hold on. No, page, it looks just like this No, that's not the same one I'm looking ere we are. See at the bottom there? Yes, I see that. Did you ever hear anybody say that Ensey? What does it say?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Separate reliance A public association Q Society of Sa Diocese of Sa A Q Bishop Douglout to intervitof that intervitor A	The Society of Saint John is not a gious order, is that correct? It's not a religious order, it's a ciation of the faithful. That's the pof canonical So the priests who are members of the lint John are priests incarnated into the cranton? Right. Now this meeting that took place when merty and several, one or two others went ew Mathew Selinger, were any notes made liew, do you know?
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	the BY MR. BEND Q it's the fifth p (indicated). A at. Okay, he Q A Q about Father A Q	THE WITNESS: I see Mary Schwartz ere. PELL: Maybe I counted wrong, hold on. No, page, it looks just like this No, that's not the same one I'm looking ere we are. See at the bottom there? Yes, I see that. Did you ever hear anybody say that Ensey? What does it say? It says, Serious doubts, R-E, monastic	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	separate reliance A public association Q Society of Sa Diocese of Sa A Q Bishop Douglout to interviof that interviole A notes but I	The Society of Saint John is not a gious order, is that correct? It's not a religious order, it's a ciation of the faithful. That's the pof canonical So the priests who are members of the cint John are priests incarnated into the cranton? Right. Now this meeting that took place when herty and several, one or two others went ew Mathew Selinger, were any notes made iew, do you know? I presume Bishop Dougherty had his own
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	the BY MR. BEND Q it's the fifth p (indicated). A at. Okay, he Q A Q about Father A Q life. Not calle	THE WITNESS: I see Mary Schwartz ere. DELL: Maybe I counted wrong, hold on. No, page, it looks just like this No, that's not the same one I'm looking ere we are. See at the bottom there? Yes, I see that. Did you ever hear anybody say that Ensey? What does it say? It says, Serious doubts, R-E, monastic ed, wishy-washy.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Separate reliance A public association Q Society of Sa Diocese of Sa A Q Bishop Douglout to intervitof that intervitof that intervitof that intervitorial and anotes but I himself, yes	The Society of Saint John is not a gious order, is that correct? It's not a religious order, it's a ciation of the faithful. That's the gof canonical So the priests who are members of the sint John are priests incarnated into the cranton? Right. Now this meeting that took place when herty and several, one or two others went ew Mathew Selinger, were any notes made liew, do you know? I presume Bishop Dougherty had his own never the notes. He must have made notes
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	the BY MR. BEND Q it's the fifth p (indicated). A at. Okay, he Q A Q about Father A Q life. Not called	THE WITNESS: I see Mary Schwartz ere. DELL: Maybe I counted wrong, hold on. No, page, it looks just like this No, that's not the same one I'm looking ere we are. See at the bottom there? Yes, I see that. Did you ever hear anybody say that Ensey? What does it say? It says, Serious doubts, R-E, monastic ed, wishy-washy.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	separate reliance A public association Q Society of Sa Diocese of Sa A Q Bishop Douglout to intervious that intervious A notes but I himself, yes But he did to	The Society of Saint John is not a gious order, is that correct? It's not a religious order, it's a ciation of the faithful. That's the pof canonical So the priests who are members of the cint John are priests incarnated into the cranton? Right. Now this meeting that took place when herty and several, one or two others went ew Mathew Selinger, were any notes made liew, do you know? I presume Bishop Dougherty had his own never the notes. He must have made notes is, but I don't remember seeing the notes.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	the BY MR. BEND Q it's the fifth p (indicated). A at. Okay, he Q A Q about Father A Q life. Not called A opinion.	THE WITNESS: I see Mary Schwartz ere. PELL: Maybe I counted wrong, hold on. No, page, it looks just like this No, that's not the same one I'm looking ere we are. See at the bottom there? Yes, I see that. Did you ever hear anybody say that Ensey? What does it say? It says, Serious doubts, R-E, monastic ed, wishy-washy. No, that's obviously somebody's	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	separate reliance A public association Q Society of Sa Diocese of Sa A Q Bishop Douglout to intervitof that intervitof that intervitof that intervitof that intervitof that intervitof that intervitof that intervitof that intervitof that intervitof that intervitof that intervitof that intervitof that intervitof that intervitof that intervitof that intervitof that intervitof that intervitor that in	The Society of Saint John is not a gious order, is that correct? It's not a religious order, it's a ciation of the faithful. That's the pof canonical So the priests who are members of the cint John are priests incarnated into the cranton? Right. Now this meeting that took place when herty and several, one or two others went ew Mathew Selinger, were any notes made iew, do you know? I presume Bishop Dougherty had his own never the notes. He must have made notes as, but I don't remember seeing the notes.
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	the BY MR. BEND Q it's the fifth p (indicated). A at. Okay, he Q A Q about Father A Q life. Not calle A opinion. Q	THE WITNESS: I see Mary Schwartz ere. PELL: Maybe I counted wrong, hold on. No, page, it looks just like this No, that's not the same one I'm looking ere we are. See at the bottom there? Yes, I see that. Did you ever hear anybody say that Ensey? What does it say? It says, Serious doubts, R-E, monastic ed, wishy-washy. No, that's obviously somebody's You've never heard that before?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	separate reliance A public association Q Society of Sa Diocese of Sa A Q Bishop Douglout to intervitof that intervitof that intervitof that intervitof that intervitof that intervitof that intervitof that intervitof that intervitof that intervitof that intervitof that intervitof that intervitof that intervitof that intervitof that intervitof that intervitof that intervitof that intervitor that in	The Society of Saint John is not a gious order, is that correct? It's not a religious order, it's a ciation of the faithful. That's the pof canonical So the priests who are members of the cint John are priests incarnated into the cranton? Right. Now this meeting that took place when merty and several, one or two others went ew Mathew Selinger, were any notes made iew, do you know? I presume Bishop Dougherty had his own mever the notes. He must have made notes alk to me about it. We're right next to other in the office and we see each day, so it's not like we're communicating
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	the BY MR. BEND Q it's the fifth p (indicated). A at. Okay, he Q A Q about Father A Q life. Not calle A opinion. Q A	THE WITNESS: I see Mary Schwartz ere. PELL: Maybe I counted wrong, hold on. No, page, it looks just like this No, that's not the same one I'm looking ere we are. See at the bottom there? Yes, I see that. Did you ever hear anybody say that Ensey? What does it say? It says, Serious doubts, R-E, monastic ed, wishy-washy. No, that's obviously somebody's You've never heard that before? No. Then under that it says, Fullerton,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	separate reliance A public association Q Society of Sa Diocese of Sa A Q Bishop Douglout to intervit of that intervit A notes but I himself, yes But he did t door to each	The Society of Saint John is not a gious order, is that correct? It's not a religious order, it's a ciation of the faithful. That's the pof canonical So the priests who are members of the cint John are priests incarnated into the cranton? Right. Now this meeting that took place when merty and several, one or two others went ew Mathew Selinger, were any notes made iew, do you know? I presume Bishop Dougherty had his own mever the notes. He must have made notes alk to me about it. We're right next to other in the office and we see each day, so it's not like we're communicating
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	the BY MR. BEND Q it's the fifth p (indicated). A at. Okay, he Q A Q about Father A Q life. Not calle A opinion. Q A Q odd, it looks l	THE WITNESS: I see Mary Schwartz ere. PELL: Maybe I counted wrong, hold on. No, page, it looks just like this No, that's not the same one I'm looking ere we are. See at the bottom there? Yes, I see that. Did you ever hear anybody say that Ensey? What does it say? It says, Serious doubts, R-E, monastic ed, wishy-washy. No, that's obviously somebody's You've never heard that before? No. Then under that it says, Fullerton, ike it says impish insecurity, chronic	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	separate reliance A public association Q Society of Sa Diocese of Sa A Q Bishop Douglout to intervitof that intervitor that in	The Society of Saint John is not a gious order, is that correct? It's not a religious order, it's a ciation of the faithful. That's the pof canonical So the priests who are members of the sint John are priests incarnated into the cranton? Right. Now this meeting that took place when everty and several, one or two others went ew Mathew Selinger, were any notes made liew, do you know? I presume Bishop Dougherty had his own never the notes. He must have made notes as, but I don't remember seeing the notes. alk to me about it. We're right next the other in the office and we see each day, so it's not like we're communicating e. Now the second year the Society of
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	the BY MR. BEND Q it's the fifth p (indicated). A at. Okay, he Q A Q about Father A Q life. Not calle A opinion. Q A Q odd, it looks linsecurity, ps	THE WITNESS: I see Mary Schwartz ere. PELL: Maybe I counted wrong, hold on. No, page, it looks just like this No, that's not the same one I'm looking ere we are. See at the bottom there? Yes, I see that. Did you ever hear anybody say that Ensey? What does it say? It says, Serious doubts, R-E, monastic ed, wishy-washy. No, that's obviously somebody's You've never heard that before? No. Then under that it says, Fullerton, like it says impish insecurity, chronic lychological issues. Then it says,	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	separate reliance A public association Q Society of Sa Diocese of Sa A Q Bishop Douglout to intervior of that intervior that i	The Society of Saint John is not a gious order, is that correct? It's not a religious order, it's a ciation of the faithful. That's the pof canonical So the priests who are members of the cint John are priests incarnated into the cranton? Right. Now this meeting that took place when merty and several, one or two others went ew Mathew Selinger, were any notes made iew, do you know? I presume Bishop Dougherty had his own mever the notes. He must have made notes alk to me about it. We're right next to other in the office and we see each day, so it's not like we're communicating e. Now the second year the Society of saint John
3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	the BY MR. BEND Q it's the fifth p (indicated). A at. Okay, he Q A Q about Father A Q life. Not calle A opinion. Q A Q odd, it looks linsecurity, ps sadistic some	THE WITNESS: I see Mary Schwartz ere. PELL: Maybe I counted wrong, hold on. No, page, it looks just like this No, that's not the same one I'm looking ere we are. See at the bottom there? Yes, I see that. Did you ever hear anybody say that Ensey? What does it say? It says, Serious doubts, R-E, monastic ed, wishy-washy. No, that's obviously somebody's You've never heard that before? No. Then under that it says, Fullerton, ike it says impish insecurity, chronic	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	separate reliance A public association Q Society of Sa Diocese of Sa A Q Bishop Douglout to intervior of that intervior that i	The Society of Saint John is not a gious order, is that correct? It's not a religious order, it's a ciation of the faithful. That's the pof canonical So the priests who are members of the cint John are priests incarnated into the cranton? Right. Now this meeting that took place when merty and several, one or two others went ew Mathew Selinger, were any notes made iew, do you know? I presume Bishop Dougherty had his own mever the notes. He must have made notes as, but I don't remember seeing the notes. The other in the office and we see each day, so it's not like we're communicating e. Now the second year the Society of saint John chaplains to the Boys of Saint Gregory's

Casevaie 2 any age 31 of 40 million to 104 Filed 07/19/04 any age 31 of 40 mplain about 1 Ş of Saint Gregory. I never assigned them to anything 2 Father Urrutigoity's, I'll say his alleged sleeping up there as far as that goes. They were in residence 3 3 with boys, other than you mentioned Jeff Bond's 4 there and the idea was that they were to have a place 4 E-mail, did anybody else -to live and that they were able to become regularized 5 Jeff Bond mentioned that to me and I in the Catholic Church because their situation when 6 think Father Munkelt was there with him, also. That 7 they come into Saint Gregory's was that they were not 7 didn't come out -- at one time I should say this, I 8 regularized and that was what happened. 8 suppose. When this first came out, when Jeff Bond 9 I never assigned them to any duties 9 first mentioned it to me, and he denies remembering 10 there. Now the priests of the Fraternity of Saint 10 this but I remember it very well, he said something 11 Peter may have asked them to do something here or 11 about him sleeping with boys, and I said, Are you 12 there. When they were regularized, they had the accusing him of improper sexual activity? And he 12 13 faculties of the Diocese of Scranton, then they may 13 said, Oh, no, no, nothing like that. 14 have been asked to hear confessions or to say mass 14 I said, Well, then what are you talking 15 for them or do whatever they wanted them to do for 15 about, you know? I mean he said they're sleeping 16 them, but that was all kind of unofficial. 16 with boys. But even so we stopped it immediately, as 17 Are you saying that the Fraternity of 17 soon as we heard that, anybody would say anything 18 Saint Peter was supervising the priests of the 18 like that, I just made it very clear and they were 19 Society of --19 very obedient. The Society always was very obedient 20 Well, they were under their umbrella, 20 and accommodating to anything I've ever asked them. 21 they were under their roof and living there with them 21 When I heard that, that's where it came from 22 so it was their house. Obviously they had some 22 originally, and Father Munkelt was working with 23 surveillance over them for that reason, but I mean 23 father, or Jeffrey Bond at that time so they were 24 maybe surveillance wasn't the right word. They gave 24 together. 25 them hospitality. 25 And they never brought this, this was 117 119 But as bishop of the Diocese, since the not the reason why they were separating from the 2 society of priests are not a separate order, they Society as they told me and Bishop Dougherty. They would be obedient to you, is that correct? came to me and said it was all because of the 3 4 Oh, yes, and they've always been very 4 liturgy, not about this whole business of sleeping 5 obedient. Then the priests of the Fraternity of 5 with boys. That came up eventually, but the first 6 Saint Peter would be, since they're located in the 6 word that came to me about separating from them came 7 Diocese, anything involved in the apostolate, they 7 because they felt that the Society was a little bit 8 would come under the bishop of Scranton, also. 8 progressive as far as the liturgy was concerned, that 9 Other than the allegations by Mathew 9 Q they would use English, for example, in some areas. 10 Selinger, the Argentina allegation and the allegation 10 And the purists, if you will, would not contribute to 11 by Michael Prorock, has any other person made an 11 the Society of Saint John for that reason, because 12 allegation against Father Urrutigoity involving 12 they were not sticking to the 1962 exactly. 13 sexual misconduct? 13 And they wanted to found a college 14 Not that I'm aware of, no. 14 Α where they would stick to the 1962 rights exactly, 15 How about Father Ensey, anybody --Q 15 and there are these people who are people of means 16 Α Not that I'm aware of, no. Father 16 who would contribute to them but they wouldn't 17 Ensey was not in Argentina so --17 contribute to the Society. That's the reason they 18 Q I was going to say other than Michael 18 gave for wanting to do this, that's what they gave 19 19 me. I heard nothing about sleeping with boys or Prorock has anybody alleged sexual misconduct by --20 20 anything like that. And I said it's all right with Not to my knowledge. Α 21 Well, during the time that you were 21 me if it's okay with the Society. Now we've gone 22 through all of that, but it was not because of this

bishop of the diocese, do you have a protocol set up where if an allegation was made, the information

24 would be brought to you? Absolutely. 25

Α

10/27/2003 05:15:38 PM

Z3

Page 117 to 120 of 202

23

24

25

idea of sleeping with boys, that came out

incidentally. They're sleeping with boys up there,

do you know that kind of thing. I said, Well, no, I 120

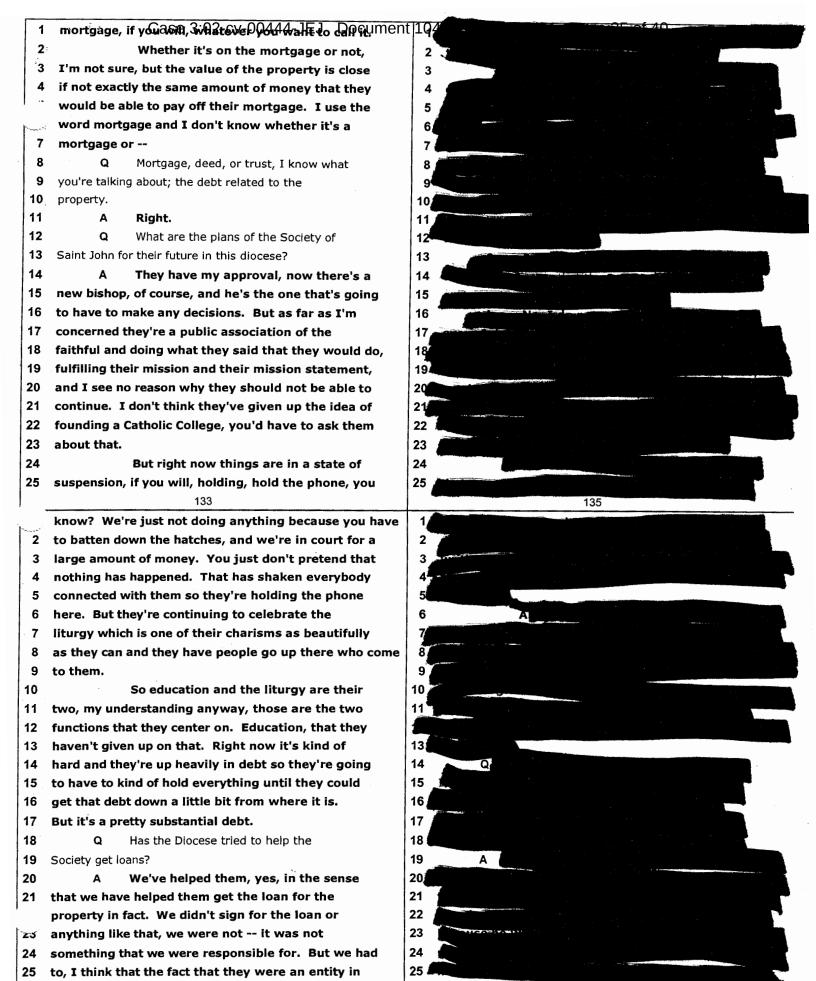
30 of 51 sheet

don't know that asse a 3/2/36 vex 204144 their opensiment 104 a Etilany 27/412/04-of-age 3/2 get for immoral 2 Oh, no, no, nothing like that. purposes especially. Now traveling and there was 3 So that's where that all came from. only one room and one bed, I think they indicated 4 But you're saving have I gotten it from anybody else? that that may have happened on occasion. 4 Once that got out there on the Internet, and it got 5 But, again, that is not in itself out there from Jeffrey Bond who sent all kinds of 6 unreasonable, but people can differ on that. I think stuff, then it got around. And it's kind of slogan, 7 people can say even that's wrong and so forth, but 8 you know, sleeping with boys has a terrible 8 they never admitted that they did anything immoral 9 connotation connected with it. And everybody jumped 9 under those circumstances. 10 10 on the bandwagon and, of course, they all thought it Aside from the immoral part, did they was Sodom and Gomorrah up there, and they were 11 11 ever admit that they slept, that a priest slept with 12 accusing them of all these things that just were not 12 a boy in the same bed? 13 accurate and were not true. But, anyway, it's a long 13 Α They never actually came out and said 14 answer to a short question. 14 that they did. 15 Q 15 Q That's all right, but can you imagine Did you ask them? 16 Α I probably did but the answer never 16 any innocent reason why a priest would sleep in the same bed with a boy? 17 came forward that they did, they just said, Oh, we 17 Lack of space would be one I suppose, 18 don't do things like that, that's all. 18 19 So when you said they never came 19 but I can't tell you why they would do this. Again, Q I agree that it's imprudent to say the least to do 20 forward, they refused to answer the question? 20 No, no, there was nothing contumacious that, especially in the climate that we live in 2003 21 Α 21 or anything like that, that I refused to answer the 22 or 2001. It's very imprudent and to say that it was 22 immoral or that they did anything wrong on those 23 question. Our relationship with the Society priests 23 has always been very admirable and very congenial and 24 occasions, it would be imprudent certainly. That's 24 25 as far as I could go. 25 never adversarial. They were always very 123 121 cooperative, of anything that I ever asked them to I can't say that anything happened because they deny anything happened. If anything 2 do, very cooperative. So I could never fault them on happened that was untoward, that's wrong, very wrong, 3 anything like that. 3 and you saw my indignation earlier. I was twice as And as I say do I know that these 4 4 5 things happen? How could I know? I could only know mad as you would be on some of these things, no 5 what Mr. Selinger says, I know what the Society says, 6 question about that whatsoever. 6 You would draw a distinction between, 7 and they don't match. I can't, I just don't know what happened. How could I be expected to know what say, if things were overcrowded -- let me finish the 8 8 happened in a particular hotel room someplace when I 9 question first, okay? 9 10 wasn't there? I don't know. I mean I can say that 10 Α Okav. they have never admitted to me that they did anything 11 Let's say eight or ten people are in 11 Q like that; they have denied doing anything like that. 12 sleeping bags on the floor and it's overcrowded, you 12 Did Father Carr ever discuss with you 13 would draw a distinction between that and actually a 13 the issue of Society priests sleeping with boys? 14 man, a priest and a boy in a bed, you see that as 14 15 Not as such, no. 15 different? 16 Q You say as such, did you discuss 16 That's different, absolutely. Α anything related to that issue? 17 When you were talking to the priests in 17 18 Not to that issue, we related to the the Society, did you make an inquiry as to figure Α 18 Society, to the men being there. Before I allowed out, you know, which it was, was it A or B, precisely 19 19 20 the Society of Saint John to begin, I went to the what type of sleeping that went on? 20 21 Fraternity of Saint Peter and asked them if they They deny that they were doing anything 21 22 would have any objection to starting another group like that, that it was anything wrong they were and allowing another group to begin in the Diocese of 23 doing. They didn't deny that they had been in the 23 Scranton, so that it might look like they were in same room sleeping and so forth, but they deny, I 24 24 competition with one another and I wouldn't want don't recall them ever admitting, anyway, that they 25

122

1	anything like Gase 3:02-cv-00444-JEJ Document	i	3
2	So I went to Father Devillers who is	2	Q Did you talk to Joseph, the son?
3	the local superior in the United States and he	3	A No, I never talked to the son.
4	assured me that they had no objection whatsoever to	4	Q Why not?
	the whole thing. And I went to the Holy See, to the	5	A Well, he never called me and I never
	Ecclesia Day Commission which has oversight for all	6	talked to him, either, I just only talked to the
7	these groups, and I asked the cardinal in charge of	7	father and the mother. He never contacted me,
8	there if he had any objection, if I had his	8	Joseph, the son never contacted me.
9	permission, if you will. Even to start, even to	9	Q But the parents told you that the boy
10	start Saint Gregory's I asked him if it was okay to	10	complained about priests
11	do that, asked him if it was okay to start a	11	A I think he wrote to Bishop Dougherty;
12	seminary, Our Lady of Guadeloupe Seminary. I didn't	12	you can talk to Bishop Dougherty about that, but he
13	do any of these things without consulting with the	13	never talked to me.
14	proper authorities.	14	Q But did Bishop Dougherty investigate
15	So the idea of starting another group	15	whether or not there was sleeping?
16	here, I got permission from cardinal what's his	16	A He certainly talked to him about it,
17	name? I'll think of it in a minute, Angeloni?	17	yes.
18	Anyway he gave me permission to go ahead. So what	18	Q Do you know whether this Sciambra boy
19	was the question now? I forgot what the question	19	told Bishop Dougherty?
20	was.	20	A I don't remember exactly what he told
21	Q You've answered it, don't worry. Next	21	him but I know he was not happy.
22	question: Did Joseph Sciambra ever contact you about	22	Q Who was not happy?
23	any problems he had with the Society of Saint John?	23	A Joseph was not happy, the boy, the son,
24	A Joseph Sciambra, you mean the boy or	24	he was not happy about his experience at the Society
25	the father?	25	of Saint John, and that was clear, he was not happy
١.	125		127
	Q The father.	1	about that. And that's why the father and the mother
1		_	
2	A The father came to see me with his	2	reacted the way they did, he wouldn't cooperate with
1	A The father came to see me with his wife, very happy. Everything was wonderful. His son	3	reacted the way they did, he wouldn't cooperate with them after that.
2	A The father came to see me with his wife, very happy. Everything was wonderful. His son I guess was going to become a member of the Society	3 4	reacted the way they did, he wouldn't cooperate with them after that. Q Did Alan Hicks ever contact you about
3	A The father came to see me with his wife, very happy. Everything was wonderful. His son I guess was going to become a member of the Society of Saint John and everything was fine. And I met him	3 4 5	reacted the way they did, he wouldn't cooperate with them after that.
3 4	A The father came to see me with his wife, very happy. Everything was wonderful. His son I guess was going to become a member of the Society of Saint John and everything was fine. And I met him one other time when the Society was founded, and he	3 4 5 6	reacted the way they did, he wouldn't cooperate with them after that. Q Did Alan Hicks ever contact you about any concerns he had about the Society of Saint John priests?
3 4 5	A The father came to see me with his wife, very happy. Everything was wonderful. His son I guess was going to become a member of the Society of Saint John and everything was fine. And I met him one other time when the Society was founded, and he came to see me in my office as a courtesy call and it	3 4 5 6 7	reacted the way they did, he wouldn't cooperate with them after that. Q Did Alan Hicks ever contact you about any concerns he had about the Society of Saint John priests? A No.
2 3 4 5 6	A The father came to see me with his wife, very happy. Everything was wonderful. His son I guess was going to become a member of the Society of Saint John and everything was fine. And I met him one other time when the Society was founded, and he came to see me in my office as a courtesy call and it was a pleasant conversation, everything was wonderful	3 4 5 6 7 8	reacted the way they did, he wouldn't cooperate with them after that. Q Did Alan Hicks ever contact you about any concerns he had about the Society of Saint John priests? A No. Q Did Gregory Mowat ever contact you
2 3 4 5 6 7	A The father came to see me with his wife, very happy. Everything was wonderful. His son I guess was going to become a member of the Society of Saint John and everything was fine. And I met him one other time when the Society was founded, and he came to see me in my office as a courtesy call and it was a pleasant conversation, everything was wonderful then. That's the only time I ever spoke to him	3 4 5 6 7	reacted the way they did, he wouldn't cooperate with them after that. Q Did Alan Hicks ever contact you about any concerns he had about the Society of Saint John priests? A No. Q Did Gregory Mowat ever contact you about problems he had with the Society
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	A The father came to see me with his wife, very happy. Everything was wonderful. His son I guess was going to become a member of the Society of Saint John and everything was fine. And I met him one other time when the Society was founded, and he came to see me in my office as a courtesy call and it was a pleasant conversation, everything was wonderful then. That's the only time I ever spoke to him directly, and I think he may have called me on the	3 4 5 6 7 8	reacted the way they did, he wouldn't cooperate with them after that. Q Did Alan Hicks ever contact you about any concerns he had about the Society of Saint John priests? A No. Q Did Gregory Mowat ever contact you about problems he had with the Society A Never heard of Gregory Mowat.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	A The father came to see me with his wife, very happy. Everything was wonderful. His son I guess was going to become a member of the Society of Saint John and everything was fine. And I met him one other time when the Society was founded, and he came to see me in my office as a courtesy call and it was a pleasant conversation, everything was wonderful then. That's the only time I ever spoke to him directly, and I think he may have called me on the phone or wrote to me. His wife wrote to me, he	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	reacted the way they did, he wouldn't cooperate with them after that. Q Did Alan Hicks ever contact you about any concerns he had about the Society of Saint John priests? A No. Q Did Gregory Mowat ever contact you about problems he had with the Society A Never heard of Gregory Mowat. Q This poor lady's fingers will get tied
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A The father came to see me with his wife, very happy. Everything was wonderful. His son I guess was going to become a member of the Society of Saint John and everything was fine. And I met him one other time when the Society was founded, and he came to see me in my office as a courtesy call and it was a pleasant conversation, everything was wonderful then. That's the only time I ever spoke to him directly, and I think he may have called me on the phone or wrote to me. His wife wrote to me, he wasn't feeling too well I think.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	reacted the way they did, he wouldn't cooperate with them after that. Q Did Alan Hicks ever contact you about any concerns he had about the Society of Saint John priests? A No. Q Did Gregory Mowat ever contact you about problems he had with the Society A Never heard of Gregory Mowat. Q This poor lady's fingers will get tied up unless I finish the question.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	A The father came to see me with his wife, very happy. Everything was wonderful. His son I guess was going to become a member of the Society of Saint John and everything was fine. And I met him one other time when the Society was founded, and he came to see me in my office as a courtesy call and it was a pleasant conversation, everything was wonderful then. That's the only time I ever spoke to him directly, and I think he may have called me on the phone or wrote to me. His wife wrote to me, he wasn't feeling too well I think. And they didn't tell me at first that	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	reacted the way they did, he wouldn't cooperate with them after that. Q Did Alan Hicks ever contact you about any concerns he had about the Society of Saint John priests? A No. Q Did Gregory Mowat ever contact you about problems he had with the Society A Never heard of Gregory Mowat. Q This poor lady's fingers will get tied up unless I finish the question. A I thought you were finished, but go
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	A The father came to see me with his wife, very happy. Everything was wonderful. His son I guess was going to become a member of the Society of Saint John and everything was fine. And I met him one other time when the Society was founded, and he came to see me in my office as a courtesy call and it was a pleasant conversation, everything was wonderful then. That's the only time I ever spoke to him directly, and I think he may have called me on the phone or wrote to me. His wife wrote to me, he wasn't feeling too well I think. And they didn't tell me at first that there was a problem, but they had a property up there	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	reacted the way they did, he wouldn't cooperate with them after that. Q Did Alan Hicks ever contact you about any concerns he had about the Society of Saint John priests? A No. Q Did Gregory Mowat ever contact you about problems he had with the Society A Never heard of Gregory Mowat. Q This poor lady's fingers will get tied up unless I finish the question. A I thought you were finished, but go ahead. Start all over again.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A The father came to see me with his wife, very happy. Everything was wonderful. His son I guess was going to become a member of the Society of Saint John and everything was fine. And I met him one other time when the Society was founded, and he came to see me in my office as a courtesy call and it was a pleasant conversation, everything was wonderful then. That's the only time I ever spoke to him directly, and I think he may have called me on the phone or wrote to me. His wife wrote to me, he wasn't feeling too well I think. And they didn't tell me at first that there was a problem, but they had a property up there that they allowed the Society to use, and they wanted	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	reacted the way they did, he wouldn't cooperate with them after that. Q Did Alan Hicks ever contact you about any concerns he had about the Society of Saint John priests? A No. Q Did Gregory Mowat ever contact you about problems he had with the Society A Never heard of Gregory Mowat. Q This poor lady's fingers will get tied up unless I finish the question. A I thought you were finished, but go ahead. Start all over again. Q Did Gregory Mowat ever contact you
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	A The father came to see me with his wife, very happy. Everything was wonderful. His son I guess was going to become a member of the Society of Saint John and everything was fine. And I met him one other time when the Society was founded, and he came to see me in my office as a courtesy call and it was a pleasant conversation, everything was wonderful then. That's the only time I ever spoke to him directly, and I think he may have called me on the phone or wrote to me. His wife wrote to me, he wasn't feeling too well I think. And they didn't tell me at first that there was a problem, but they had a property up there	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	reacted the way they did, he wouldn't cooperate with them after that. Q Did Alan Hicks ever contact you about any concerns he had about the Society of Saint John priests? A No. Q Did Gregory Mowat ever contact you about problems he had with the Society A Never heard of Gregory Mowat. Q This poor lady's fingers will get tied up unless I finish the question. A I thought you were finished, but go ahead. Start all over again. Q Did Gregory Mowat ever contact you about problems that he had with the Society of Saint
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	A The father came to see me with his wife, very happy. Everything was wonderful. His son I guess was going to become a member of the Society of Saint John and everything was fine. And I met him one other time when the Society was founded, and he came to see me in my office as a courtesy call and it was a pleasant conversation, everything was wonderful then. That's the only time I ever spoke to him directly, and I think he may have called me on the phone or wrote to me. His wife wrote to me, he wasn't feeling too well I think. And they didn't tell me at first that there was a problem, but they had a property up there that they allowed the Society to use, and they wanted	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	reacted the way they did, he wouldn't cooperate with them after that. Q Did Alan Hicks ever contact you about any concerns he had about the Society of Saint John priests? A No. Q Did Gregory Mowat ever contact you about problems he had with the Society A Never heard of Gregory Mowat. Q This poor lady's fingers will get tied up unless I finish the question. A I thought you were finished, but go ahead. Start all over again. Q Did Gregory Mowat ever contact you about problems that he had with the Society of Saint John?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A The father came to see me with his wife, very happy. Everything was wonderful. His son I guess was going to become a member of the Society of Saint John and everything was fine. And I met him one other time when the Society was founded, and he came to see me in my office as a courtesy call and it was a pleasant conversation, everything was wonderful then. That's the only time I ever spoke to him directly, and I think he may have called me on the phone or wrote to me. His wife wrote to me, he wasn't feeling too well I think. And they didn't tell me at first that there was a problem, but they had a property up there that they allowed the Society to use, and they wanted the Society his name was on a, what do you call	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	reacted the way they did, he wouldn't cooperate with them after that. Q Did Alan Hicks ever contact you about any concerns he had about the Society of Saint John priests? A No. Q Did Gregory Mowat ever contact you about problems he had with the Society A Never heard of Gregory Mowat. Q This poor lady's fingers will get tied up unless I finish the question. A I thought you were finished, but go ahead. Start all over again. Q Did Gregory Mowat ever contact you about problems that he had with the Society of Saint John? A No.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	A The father came to see me with his wife, very happy. Everything was wonderful. His son I guess was going to become a member of the Society of Saint John and everything was fine. And I met him one other time when the Society was founded, and he came to see me in my office as a courtesy call and it was a pleasant conversation, everything was wonderful then. That's the only time I ever spoke to him directly, and I think he may have called me on the phone or wrote to me. His wife wrote to me, he wasn't feeling too well I think. And they didn't tell me at first that there was a problem, but they had a property up there that they allowed the Society to use, and they wanted the Society his name was on a, what do you call it, too, a note of some kind. Q A mortgage. A And he wanted out of that and they	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	reacted the way they did, he wouldn't cooperate with them after that. Q Did Alan Hicks ever contact you about any concerns he had about the Society of Saint John priests? A No. Q Did Gregory Mowat ever contact you about problems he had with the Society A Never heard of Gregory Mowat. Q This poor lady's fingers will get tied up unless I finish the question. A I thought you were finished, but go ahead. Start all over again. Q Did Gregory Mowat ever contact you about problems that he had with the Society of Saint John? A No. Q Now the Dallas Charter, under the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	A The father came to see me with his wife, very happy. Everything was wonderful. His son I guess was going to become a member of the Society of Saint John and everything was fine. And I met him one other time when the Society was founded, and he came to see me in my office as a courtesy call and it was a pleasant conversation, everything was wonderful then. That's the only time I ever spoke to him directly, and I think he may have called me on the phone or wrote to me. His wife wrote to me, he wasn't feeling too well I think. And they didn't tell me at first that there was a problem, but they had a property up there that they allowed the Society to use, and they wanted the Society his name was on a, what do you call it, too, a note of some kind. Q A mortgage.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	reacted the way they did, he wouldn't cooperate with them after that. Q Did Alan Hicks ever contact you about any concerns he had about the Society of Saint John priests? A No. Q Did Gregory Mowat ever contact you about problems he had with the Society A Never heard of Gregory Mowat. Q This poor lady's fingers will get tied up unless I finish the question. A I thought you were finished, but go ahead. Start all over again. Q Did Gregory Mowat ever contact you about problems that he had with the Society of Saint John? A No. Q Now the Dallas Charter, under the Dallas Charter would a priest sleeping in bed with a
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	A The father came to see me with his wife, very happy. Everything was wonderful. His son I guess was going to become a member of the Society of Saint John and everything was fine. And I met him one other time when the Society was founded, and he came to see me in my office as a courtesy call and it was a pleasant conversation, everything was wonderful then. That's the only time I ever spoke to him directly, and I think he may have called me on the phone or wrote to me. His wife wrote to me, he wasn't feeling too well I think. And they didn't tell me at first that there was a problem, but they had a property up there that they allowed the Society to use, and they wanted the Society his name was on a, what do you call it, too, a note of some kind. Q A mortgage. A And he wanted out of that and they	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	reacted the way they did, he wouldn't cooperate with them after that. Q Did Alan Hicks ever contact you about any concerns he had about the Society of Saint John priests? A No. Q Did Gregory Mowat ever contact you about problems he had with the Society A Never heard of Gregory Mowat. Q This poor lady's fingers will get tied up unless I finish the question. A I thought you were finished, but go ahead. Start all over again. Q Did Gregory Mowat ever contact you about problems that he had with the Society of Saint John? A No. Q Now the Dallas Charter, under the Dallas Charter would a priest sleeping in bed with a minor constitute abuse as defined your
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A The father came to see me with his wife, very happy. Everything was wonderful. His son I guess was going to become a member of the Society of Saint John and everything was fine. And I met him one other time when the Society was founded, and he came to see me in my office as a courtesy call and it was a pleasant conversation, everything was wonderful then. That's the only time I ever spoke to him directly, and I think he may have called me on the phone or wrote to me. His wife wrote to me, he wasn't feeling too well I think. And they didn't tell me at first that there was a problem, but they had a property up there that they allowed the Society to use, and they wanted the Society — his name was on a, what do you call it, too, a note of some kind. Q A mortgage. A And he wanted out of that and they didn't tell me why at the time. Now it came out	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	reacted the way they did, he wouldn't cooperate with them after that. Q Did Alan Hicks ever contact you about any concerns he had about the Society of Saint John priests? A No. Q Did Gregory Mowat ever contact you about problems he had with the Society A Never heard of Gregory Mowat. Q This poor lady's fingers will get tied up unless I finish the question. A I thought you were finished, but go ahead. Start all over again. Q Did Gregory Mowat ever contact you about problems that he had with the Society of Saint John? A No. Q Now the Dallas Charter, under the Dallas Charter would a priest sleeping in bed with a minor constitute abuse as defined your understanding of the Dallas Charter?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	A The father came to see me with his wife, very happy. Everything was wonderful. His son I guess was going to become a member of the Society of Saint John and everything was fine. And I met him one other time when the Society was founded, and he came to see me in my office as a courtesy call and it was a pleasant conversation, everything was wonderful then. That's the only time I ever spoke to him directly, and I think he may have called me on the phone or wrote to me. His wife wrote to me, he wasn't feeling too well I think. And they didn't tell me at first that there was a problem, but they had a property up there that they allowed the Society to use, and they wanted the Society his name was on a, what do you call it, too, a note of some kind. Q A mortgage. A And he wanted out of that and they didn't tell me why at the time. Now it came out later on that they were upset about something that	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	reacted the way they did, he wouldn't cooperate with them after that. Q Did Alan Hicks ever contact you about any concerns he had about the Society of Saint John priests? A No. Q Did Gregory Mowat ever contact you about problems he had with the Society A Never heard of Gregory Mowat. Q This poor lady's fingers will get tied up unless I finish the question. A I thought you were finished, but go ahead. Start all over again. Q Did Gregory Mowat ever contact you about problems that he had with the Society of Saint John? A No. Q Now the Dallas Charter, under the Dallas Charter would a priest sleeping in bed with a minor constitute abuse as defined your understanding of the Dallas Charter? A I'm going to give you the exact here
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A The father came to see me with his wife, very happy. Everything was wonderful. His son I guess was going to become a member of the Society of Saint John and everything was fine. And I met him one other time when the Society was founded, and he came to see me in my office as a courtesy call and it was a pleasant conversation, everything was wonderful then. That's the only time I ever spoke to him directly, and I think he may have called me on the phone or wrote to me. His wife wrote to me, he wasn't feeling too well I think. And they didn't tell me at first that there was a problem, but they had a property up there that they allowed the Society to use, and they wanted the Society his name was on a, what do you call it, too, a note of some kind. Q A mortgage. A And he wanted out of that and they didn't tell me why at the time. Now it came out later on that they were upset about something that their son said to them.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	reacted the way they did, he wouldn't cooperate with them after that. Q Did Alan Hicks ever contact you about any concerns he had about the Society of Saint John priests? A No. Q Did Gregory Mowat ever contact you about problems he had with the Society A Never heard of Gregory Mowat. Q This poor lady's fingers will get tied up unless I finish the question. A I thought you were finished, but go ahead. Start all over again. Q Did Gregory Mowat ever contact you about problems that he had with the Society of Saint John? A No. Q Now the Dallas Charter, under the Dallas Charter would a priest sleeping in bed with a minor constitute abuse as defined your understanding of the Dallas Charter? A I'm going to give you the exact here now because we're talking about something specific.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A The father came to see me with his wife, very happy. Everything was wonderful. His son I guess was going to become a member of the Society of Saint John and everything was fine. And I met him one other time when the Society was founded, and he came to see me in my office as a courtesy call and it was a pleasant conversation, everything was wonderful then. That's the only time I ever spoke to him directly, and I think he may have called me on the phone or wrote to me. His wife wrote to me, he wasn't feeling too well I think. And they didn't tell me at first that there was a problem, but they had a property up there that they allowed the Society to use, and they wanted the Society his name was on a, what do you call it, too, a note of some kind. Q A mortgage. A And he wanted out of that and they didn't tell me why at the time. Now it came out later on that they were upset about something that their son said to them. Q And what was it their son had said, do	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	reacted the way they did, he wouldn't cooperate with them after that. Q Did Alan Hicks ever contact you about any concerns he had about the Society of Saint John priests? A No. Q Did Gregory Mowat ever contact you about problems he had with the Society A Never heard of Gregory Mowat. Q This poor lady's fingers will get tied up unless I finish the question. A I thought you were finished, but go ahead. Start all over again. Q Did Gregory Mowat ever contact you about problems that he had with the Society of Saint John? A No. Q Now the Dallas Charter, under the Dallas Charter would a priest sleeping in bed with a minor constitute abuse as defined your understanding of the Dallas Charter? A I'm going to give you the exact here now because we're talking about something specific. Not specifically, I mean the sleeping with the boy
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	A The father came to see me with his wife, very happy. Everything was wonderful. His son I guess was going to become a member of the Society of Saint John and everything was fine. And I met him one other time when the Society was founded, and he came to see me in my office as a courtesy call and it was a pleasant conversation, everything was wonderful then. That's the only time I ever spoke to him directly, and I think he may have called me on the phone or wrote to me. His wife wrote to me, he wasn't feeling too well I think. And they didn't tell me at first that there was a problem, but they had a property up there that they allowed the Society to use, and they wanted the Society his name was on a, what do you call it, too, a note of some kind. Q A mortgage. A And he wanted out of that and they didn't tell me why at the time. Now it came out later on that they were upset about something that their son said to them. Q And what was it their son had said, do you know?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	reacted the way they did, he wouldn't cooperate with them after that. Q Did Alan Hicks ever contact you about any concerns he had about the Society of Saint John priests? A No. Q Did Gregory Mowat ever contact you about problems he had with the Society A Never heard of Gregory Mowat. Q This poor lady's fingers will get tied up unless I finish the question. A I thought you were finished, but go ahead. Start all over again. Q Did Gregory Mowat ever contact you about problems that he had with the Society of Saint John? A No. Q Now the Dallas Charter, under the Dallas Charter would a priest sleeping in bed with a minor constitute abuse as defined your understanding of the Dallas Charter? A I'm going to give you the exact here now because we're talking about something specific. Not specifically, I mean the sleeping with the boy

would not be under the Ballys Charter Unless Document 104 happen for sure. But that we had no indication that 2 something happened or unless he's sleeping with the there was anything immoral. 3 boy with the intention of doing something wrong. 3 Do you remember saying to Father 4 That would come under the Charter. But the fact of 4 Munkelt and Dr. Bond that the problems with the just sleeping with a boy in itself would not come 5 Society of Saint John were simply a matter of under the Charter. But if he did something wrong or imprudence and you wanted to keep things quiet? 6 even tried to do something wrong or set him up to do 7 I have no recollection of using those 8 something wrong, that would come under the Charter. 8 terms of keeping it quiet, but I do remember reading 9 Now you said that you told the Society 9 where Dr. Bond would take something like that and 10 priests that there would be no more sleeping with 10 spin that out of control where I'm trying to cover boys, is that right? 11 11 up. No way, no cover up, that's not what we're doing 12 Α 12 at all. But I mean do we want to broadcast 13 Q Did you take any steps to assure 13 everything out from the rooftops, I'll tell 14 compliance with your request? 14 everything we know about everybody? No, we don't 15 I recall that we asked him to put 15 want to do anything like that. That would be Α 16 something in writing someplace, I thought Bishop 16 imprudent in itself. Dougherty worked on that to see if they would let us 17 But I don't recall, I may have said 18 know what they had done, what policies they put into 18 something like that, about keeping it quiet or effect to stop these things, the drinking and the 19 something like that. I don't recall saying that but 19 20 sleeping with boys or whatever it was, and I 20 it certainly was not in the context of where we were 21 understand that they did that. 21 covering up anything, that's not the idea. It's just 22 Did you find out at some point that 22 that, you know, what's the problem here? We wanted Q 23 Society priests were giving alcohol to minors? 23 to solve the problem, that's what we want to do. 24 I heard that allegation. That's why we 24 O Did you ever discuss the Michael 25 called them in and said no way, and they completely 25 Prorock allegations with Alan Hicks? 131 129 1 I don't remember. Let me see. Several complied with that and that was no problem. 2 2 people discussed it with Alan Hicks, Alan Hicks was Q Did they deny the allegation? 3 Α They didn't deny that they had wine at 3 dealing mostly with other people in the office rather than myself. And I'm sure that this whole allegation the one on occasion, but it was mostly just having 4 wine at a meal or something like that, which is a 5 of Michael Prorock came up, you know. But I don't 5 European custom, and they are actually inclined to be 6 recall talking to him directly myself about it. 6 Now you earlier testified that over the 7 O 7 involved with European customs and having wine at the last two years say the Diocese has not been paying 8 table and so forth. And it was in those 8 9 the debts of the Society of Saint John. Has the 9 circumstances that that's what we understood. I said even that is unlawful in the state of Pennsylvania, 10 Diocese, however, been giving cash or any type of 10 other grants to the Society of Saint John? you can't do that. You go to jail, I said, for doing 11 11 12 12 something -- parents would go to jail for doing Α 13 Q So they've been self-sustaining as far something like that if they get a complaint. So 13 14 as you know? 14 they, okay, okay. They stopped that. 15 So far. Now they're heavily in debt, I 15 Q Did Father Munkelt ever inform you that Α mean there's no question about that, but they didn't he had concerns about Father Urrutigoity sleeping 16 16 get any money from us. 17 17 with young men? 18 O Well, is the debt only the mortgage on 18 the property or is there some other debt? 19 Q When was that? 19 20 It's on the property itself. It's Well, sometime after -- well, it was 20 about the same as what the mortgage would be on the 21 around the time that they were negotiating to try to 21 property. They do have a debt that would cover the 22 separate the college from the Society. 23 cost of the property. If they were to sell the Q And what was your response to this? 23 property, that probably as I understand it would I told him that we had heard that and 24 24 Α cover all their debts that they have now on that that we have taken steps to see that that does not 25 132 130 10/27/2003 05:15:38 P Page 129 to 132 of 202 33 of 51 sheets



him and I just Gast Rendende Off 4.4-JEJ Document 104 that whole to you on October 15th is still in place 2. I couldn't tell you if he walked in the and that is there. But, yes, of course I would door. I would not know him, and I never spoke to him -3 assign a priest there to say mass; they have to go to 4 one-on-one ever that I know of. I couldn't say that mass. Do you remember I said that? And they have to he was a homosexual; I don't know that. 5 do all those things and I'd be willing to do all --Q Did you ever tell Attorney William Rice and maybe eventually if we could work things out so 7 that you would make sure that Jeff Bond never worked that we have peaceful resolution of the thing, not a 8 as a teacher or administrator again? 8 hostile takeover, then maybe it could be a Catholic 9 Who is William Rice? 9 college some day. But then that was the end of that 10 Q He's an attorney. 10 and it went from bad to worse after that. I don't ever remember talking to him. 11 So is it your testimony that up until 12 I never heard that name before, no, so I don't 12 the October 15 letter that you sent to Dr. Bond, he 13 remember saying that to him. 13 had no problems with the Society of Saint John --14 Q Did you meet with Dr. Bond and Father 14 Α I'm not saying that. 15 Munkelt between August and October of 2001 regarding 15 Q But he had no problems regarding 16 the sexual and financial allegations against the 16 misconduct on their part? 17 Society of Saint John? 17 I don't even know that; he may have had 18 I don't know about that date. I 18 them. He didn't bring them to my attention. 19 couldn't confirm that date, that that's when it was, 19 O That's what I meant to say, he 20 but I do remember that we had spoken, yes. I know I 20 didn't bring them -- okay. 21 met Dr. Bond a few times. I'd say I know of two 21 Α We talked about the sleeping with boys, 22 times and possibly three times, and one of the times 22 that was around that time. And, again, I asked is 23 it was at a big meeting, a whole group like this, not 23 this something that's immoral -- oh, no, no, nothing 24 quite this large but in a conference room like this, 24 like that. And he denies that so I've been told but 25 and I had to leave, I was out going to confirmation 25 I remember it very well. 137 139 or something and I had to leave. And it was a very 1 Let me see if I can get the timeline 2 friendly meeting at that point. All of my meetings 2 right. He discussed the sleeping with boys before with Dr. Bond have always been very friendly and we 3 you sent the October 15 letter? 4 got along well until that October 15th letter. From 4 I can't be sure of the timeline there. Α 5 then on --5 I just don't know exactly when it was. It was all 6 Q Which letter is that? 6 around the same time. 7 That's the letter when I told him that Α 7 Because there's a guest column by 8 I was unable to see my way clear to grant permission Father O'Connor in September of 2001 that talks about 9 for the college. From that time on he wouldn't even 9 Dr. Bond's campaign against the Society of Saint 10 talk to me. I tried to reach him by phone and I got 10 lohn. a message that you have to talk to his attorney 11 11 There definitely is a campaign, that's 12 because he wouldn't talk to me. So he was unwilling 12 for sure. 13 to speak to me or do anything after that letter. 13 The letter, I guess column, whatever Q you want to call it, says that the campaign began in 14 14 Then he wrote me a letter because late September of 2001. Does that sound familiar? 15 15 Father Munkelt came to see me, and we went through 16 all that before, I don't want to go through it all Α It's about the same time I think that 16 17 again. But Father Munkelt came and talked to me 17 we were talking about this, yes. He may, again, I 18 about it, and I said, you know, I'm not ill disposed 18 don't know the exact timeline there, you're getting very specific. The end of September, I know my 19 to Dr. Bond or anybody up there. I would be happy to 19 letter went out on October 15th so it's pretty close. 20 20

solve this problem if we could, but right now it's

And if it ever comes -- maybe you can get it back on the track, then we would be open to 23 talking about it. And then Dr. Bond wrote to me and 24 then I answered that letter and I said. That letter

just off the troll, it's off the track.

21

35 of 51 sheets

21 He may have but I don't know. I don't recall him

22 bringing those things up, and I said he did bring it

23 up but he denied there was anything wrong.

24 But then he got very upset and carried 25 on a campaign of going -- and this is not about Jeff

140

2 But I know he has tried to do a great deal of damage 2 Q Did Bishop Dougherty ever express 3 to the Society of Saint John, and to some extent he's concern to you about the issue of Society of Saint 4 been successful, so it's not something that I want to 4 John priests sleeping with boys? get into. I'm not -- I could sue Jeff Bond for a lot 5 Α We discussed that, certainly. of things that he has said, but I'm not a suing 6 Q Did he ever use the phrase, quote, 7 person, I'm not going to sue anybody. Anyway, that's 7 dorming problem, unquote? 8 not what we're taking about here. 8 He's quoted as saying that, I read that 9 Any of those meetings with Father someplace, and I think that's what Jeffrey Bond said 9 10 Munkelt and Jeff Bond, was Vincent Cioci there? 10 something in discussions in the early part that --11 Yes, I remember meeting him. He was at 11 and, again, that's completely out of context. And a meeting when that group that we had together, we 12 12 this is one of the things that we would disagree with 13 were trying to figure out what to do with that 13 and the way they would take things and twist it. He 14 property up there I think. And members of the 14 described certain behavior, and Bishop Dougherty 15 Society of Saint John were there and they were trying 15 said, Well, that behavior is grooming. He didn't say 16 to come about the financial situation, as to whether 16 that the Society of Saint John was grooming people, that property could be developed and things like 17 17 he didn't say that Father Urrutigoity or Father Ensey 18 that, and he was very active in that whole 18 was grooming people. He said what he was describing 19 discussion. And he was very friendly, too. 19 as behavior, certain behavior, that would be 20 Q Did Mr. Cioci later call you and 20 grooming, which is a little bit different. Not a lot 21 inform --21 different, I'm sure. 22 I remember calling him --22 Α O Now were you required by the Vatican to 23 O If I could finish the question, and 23 point, to appoint what they call an extra diocesan 24 tell you that the Society of Saint John priests were 24 church official to investigate the allegations 25 sleeping with boys? 25 against Father Urrutigoity and Father Ensey? 143 That was not really his area of 1 Yes. Excuse me, not an extra diocesan 2 expertise. He was talking more about the financial official, they never told me that. They asked me to 3 situation as I recall it. Sleeping with boys as I appoint two people that would be an investigative recall did not enter our discussion. His point was 4 team, if you will. One would be a notary and the 5 is this property a property that's suitable for 5 other one would be the investigator to contact the 6 development or not? And his opinion, of course, was 6 Prorock people in response to the letter that they 7 it was not as I recall, so that was where our 7 wrote to the Vatican and the stuff that we wrote back R discussion was. It was not about sleeping with boys, 8 to them, too. And this came to me from the it was more of the financial situation and what they 9 9 congregation for the doctrine of the faith. 10 should be doing with the property. 10 So I thought about it myself and I said Now as far as the college of Saint I could very easily send somebody from Scranton, two 11 Q 11 12 Chester Martyr, as I understand your testimony it's 12 people from here from the Diocese to go down and 13 not that you're forbidding Dr. Bond from starting the 13 visit, to Raleigh and visit them and get the college, it's just that you're not allowing him to questions and so forth, and they were to send those 14 14 15 call it a Catholic college? 15 answers directly to the Vatican. But they didn't say 16 16 get somebody from outside the Diocese. I considered That's correct. I have no jurisdiction Α 17 sending somebody from Scranton and I decided that 17 over what he does as a person; he could start a 18 college -- anybody can start a college if they want 18 rather than do that, I would send somebody from Raleigh, that would be independent of the Diocese of 19 to, that's not my purview. But it would not be a 19 20 Catholic college unless it has the bishop's approval. 20 Scranton thinking that maybe they would rather speak to somebody outside the Diocese of Scranton since we 21 And I said that I was not able to give that approval; 21 I told him in that letter. So if he wants to go and 22 were the ones that they were taking to court. 23 So I did that, and I appointed two 23 start a college, he can start a college, you know, 24 anybody could do that, and it would not be under the 24 people, Vicar for Judicial Services in the Diocese of jurisdiction of the Catholic church unless the bishop 25 Raleigh and he was to pick a notary, somebody who 144 142 36 of 51 sheet 10/27/2003 05:15:38 PM Page 141 to 144 of 202

Fige 97/19/94 Page 37 of 40

Bond, I don't was this techne and the deal of the deal

1	would be a	ble Case is 02 to the product and Dagoin ment	104	doineer nord 1904 and and any ey 32 in they would take care of
2	make a long story short, they closed the door firmly		2	it. So that was the end of that.
3	and said, n	o, they would not have anything to do with	3	Q What year was this?
4	them, they	would not talk to them. So bang, that	4	A Not too long ago, I'd say maybe two or
1 .	door closed	I. That's what I mean by, I don't like to	5	three years ago, something like that.
1	say they w	eren't cooperative, they were probably	6	Q And does the Diocese of Scranton still
7	following t	neir attorney's direction not to talk to	7	have seminarians there?
8	_	and so we were not able to and that word	8	A Yes, we do.
9		to the Holy See. So that kind of slammed	9	Q And you're satisfied that there's no
10		gation shut for the moment at least.	10	problem of active homosexuality there?
11	Q	Did you ever discuss with Monsignor	11	A I'm reasonably am I certain? I'm
12	Pratico, the	head of the Scranton Tribunal, the fact	12	absolutely not certain of anything as far as that
13	that Dr. Bond had filed a petition accusing Father		13	goes, but I believe that it's safe to send
14	Urrutigoity and Father Ensey of abusing young men?		14	seminarians there. This is a matter of prudential
15	Α	Yes.	15	judgment, of course, some people could disagree with
16	Q	Did you tell him not to hear the case?	16	this. And there are some seminaries that are
17	A	No.	17	probably more lax in that area than others. The
18	Q	Did he hear the case?	18	Catholic University seminary has a reputation, has
19	A	No.	19	had a reputation for being, maybe, I won't say less
20	Q	Why not?	20	careless, that would be a wrong word to use, not
21	A	He made a judicial decision that he	21	careless, but that there may be more homosexual
22		ccording to the law.	22	activity there than we would like to see. I wouldn't
23	Q	And why was that?	23	want to see any of it for that matter.
24	A	You'd have to ask him that. That's a	24	But, yes, they're still there. We
25		cedure. I don't think anybody in the	25	don't have that many there but we've had some.
23	Judiciai pro	145	-	147
•	Diocese car	take the bishop to court like that.	1	Catholic University is a place where you would send
2	Q	Did you ever receive correspondence	2	students who are academically proficient. There
3		narian of the Diocese of Scranton	3	would be the place that they would have to carry on
4	concerning the problem of homosexuality of the		4	the course of studies there which would be more
5	5	College of Catholic University?	5	stringent than in some other seminaries because of
6	_	I don't remember calling, receiving a	6	the university setting there. And that's why we
7		remember talking to a seminarian about	7	would send people there, people who were academically
8	that.		8	blessed, who would be able to follow the course of
9	Q	And what did you do about it?	9	studies, and we've continued to do that. But not
10	A	I brought the matter to the authorities	10	that many, we don't send too many there.
11		logical college.	11	Q What other seminaries do you send the
12	Q	And what, did they admit that there was	12	students to?
13	a problem lik	•	13	A We have them at Mount Saint Mary's in
14	A	No, they did not.	14	Emmitsburg.
15	Q	What did they said to you?	15	Q Maryland?
16	A	They said that that's not a problem	16	A In Maryland, and we have them at the
17		e dealing with. It's not something that	17	North American College.
18		ne way this person said it was. And they	18	Q In Rome?
19	-	t and they dealt with the rector of our	19	A In Rome.
20		ere, because we have seminarians there and	20	Q Now let's start with Mount Saint Mary's
21		ry concerned with any kind of an allegation	21	in Maryland
~	like that.	, concerned that any time of an anegation	22	MR. LEESON: Can I just ask for the
1	iike tiiat.	And so we did the best we could and	23	record what's the relevance of all this? I
23	talkad ta th		24	know discovery is pretty broad
24	talked to them down there and put them on notice, you know, that this is something that we're very		25	MR. BENDELL: Well some seminaries
25	146		-	148
37.06	51 sheets	140 Page 145 to	148	
57 01	DI SHEELS			

1	have a case of 2 noise 00444 nd E, las Becumen	t 102	Filed 07/19/04/RPageo39 of t40 true about all
2	bishop indicates, for homosexual behavior.	2	your prior answers about the other
3	I'm just curious what seminaries he sends	3	seminaries?
4	them to.	4	THE WITNESS: Yes, I have no
,	MR. LEESON: I know, but these guys	5	firsthand knowledge or anything like that.
	were not seminarians, they're diocese	6	Everything that I've investigated has
7	MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: This isn't	7	always been denied. If I hear of something
8	really homosexual behavior we're talking	8	like that, I did hear that there was an
9	about, either.	9	allegation made by a seminarian but they
10	THE WITNESS: Exactly, exactly.	10	denied categorically that there was
11	MR. BENDELL: I'm going to ask the	11	anything wrong that was happening, but you
12	question, you can instruct him not to	12	say is there an allegation? There was an
13	well, you can't instruct him	13	allegation, yes.
14	MR. LEESON: I can't instruct	14	BY MR. BENDELL:
15	him	15	Q Now have you ever, do you remember
16	MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Go ahead, go	16	telling Ann Cosgrove that you saw no moral problem
17	ahead, let's keep	17	with men sleeping with each other?
18	BY MR. BENDELL:	18	A I remember Mrs. Cosgrove, if this is
19	Q What other seminaries do you send them	19	the right person, she lives here in Scranton and had
20	to?	20	a son who was up there but was not part of the
21	MR. COGNETTI: Continue without me,	21	Society. Did I say there was nothing immoral about
22	I'm going to leave for a couple of minutes.	22	sleeping with boys? It would have to be in that
23	I'll be back.	23	narrow, what I'm saying here that in itself
24	THE WITNESS: I'm trying to think	24	specifically I suppose I could not say that there was
25	and the second s	25	
25	where else we have them. We have a couple	25	something immoral.
25	where else we have them. We have a couple 149	25	something immoral. 151
25	•	1	
2	at Louvain. BY MR. BENDELL:		But as I indicated earlier, and we're talking very specifically here, that if a person is
	149 at Louvain.	1	151 But as I indicated earlier, and we're
2	at Louvain. BY MR. BENDELL:	1 2	But as I indicated earlier, and we're talking very specifically here, that if a person is
2 3	at Louvain. BY MR. BENDELL: Q At Louvain now? A Right now, yes, we do. And when I say that they're concerned about more homosexuality going	1 2 3	But as I indicated earlier, and we're talking very specifically here, that if a person is doing that with the wrong intention or in some kind of, as you say grooming or whatever, that would be very wrong, absolutely. But for a boy to sleep in a
2 3 4 5 6	at Louvain. BY MR. BENDELL: Q At Louvain now? A Right now, yes, we do. And when I say that they're concerned about more homosexuality going on there, I don't mean that there's homosexual	1 2 3 4 5 6	But as I indicated earlier, and we're talking very specifically here, that if a person is doing that with the wrong intention or in some kind of, as you say grooming or whatever, that would be very wrong, absolutely. But for a boy to sleep in a bed with another male because they want to sleep,
2 3 4 5	at Louvain. BY MR. BENDELL: Q At Louvain now? A Right now, yes, we do. And when I say that they're concerned about more homosexuality going on there, I don't mean that there's homosexual activity going on but that there's a reputation for	1 2 3 4 5 6 7	But as I indicated earlier, and we're talking very specifically here, that if a person is doing that with the wrong intention or in some kind of, as you say grooming or whatever, that would be very wrong, absolutely. But for a boy to sleep in a bed with another male because they want to sleep, period, and there's no place else to go or for
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	at Louvain. BY MR. BENDELL: Q At Louvain now? A Right now, yes, we do. And when I say that they're concerned about more homosexuality going on there, I don't mean that there's homosexual activity going on but that there's a reputation for people there maybe being a little bit inclined in	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	But as I indicated earlier, and we're talking very specifically here, that if a person is doing that with the wrong intention or in some kind of, as you say grooming or whatever, that would be very wrong, absolutely. But for a boy to sleep in a bed with another male because they want to sleep, period, and there's no place else to go or for whatever reason, is that an immoral action in itself?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	at Louvain. BY MR. BENDELL: Q At Louvain now? A Right now, yes, we do. And when I say that they're concerned about more homosexuality going on there, I don't mean that there's homosexual activity going on but that there's a reputation for people there maybe being a little bit inclined in that direction. I don't have any firsthand knowledge	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	But as I indicated earlier, and we're talking very specifically here, that if a person is doing that with the wrong intention or in some kind of, as you say grooming or whatever, that would be very wrong, absolutely. But for a boy to sleep in a bed with another male because they want to sleep, period, and there's no place else to go or for whatever reason, is that an immoral action in itself? I couldn't say that that would be. Strictly speaking
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	at Louvain. BY MR. BENDELL: Q At Louvain now? A Right now, yes, we do. And when I say that they're concerned about more homosexuality going on there, I don't mean that there's homosexual activity going on but that there's a reputation for people there maybe being a little bit inclined in that direction. I don't have any firsthand knowledge of anything like that. We have some at Saint Mary's	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	But as I indicated earlier, and we're talking very specifically here, that if a person is doing that with the wrong intention or in some kind of, as you say grooming or whatever, that would be very wrong, absolutely. But for a boy to sleep in a bed with another male because they want to sleep, period, and there's no place else to go or for whatever reason, is that an immoral action in itself? I couldn't say that that would be. Strictly speaking now, we're speaking very strictly.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	at Louvain. BY MR. BENDELL: Q At Louvain now? A Right now, yes, we do. And when I say that they're concerned about more homosexuality going on there, I don't mean that there's homosexual activity going on but that there's a reputation for people there maybe being a little bit inclined in that direction. I don't have any firsthand knowledge of anything like that. We have some at Saint Mary's in Baltimore, also, and I think that's it.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	But as I indicated earlier, and we're talking very specifically here, that if a person is doing that with the wrong intention or in some kind of, as you say grooming or whatever, that would be very wrong, absolutely. But for a boy to sleep in a bed with another male because they want to sleep, period, and there's no place else to go or for whatever reason, is that an immoral action in itself? I couldn't say that that would be. Strictly speaking now, we're speaking very strictly. I'm not saying that it's the right
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	at Louvain. BY MR. BENDELL: Q At Louvain now? A Right now, yes, we do. And when I say that they're concerned about more homosexuality going on there, I don't mean that there's homosexual activity going on but that there's a reputation for people there maybe being a little bit inclined in that direction. I don't have any firsthand knowledge of anything like that. We have some at Saint Mary's in Baltimore, also, and I think that's it. MR. LEESON: Can I also register an	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	But as I indicated earlier, and we're talking very specifically here, that if a person is doing that with the wrong intention or in some kind of, as you say grooming or whatever, that would be very wrong, absolutely. But for a boy to sleep in a bed with another male because they want to sleep, period, and there's no place else to go or for whatever reason, is that an immoral action in itself? I couldn't say that that would be. Strictly speaking now, we're speaking very strictly. I'm not saying that it's the right thing to do, I'm saying just the opposite, that it
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	at Louvain. BY MR. BENDELL: Q At Louvain now? A Right now, yes, we do. And when I say that they're concerned about more homosexuality going on there, I don't mean that there's homosexual activity going on but that there's a reputation for people there maybe being a little bit inclined in that direction. I don't have any firsthand knowledge of anything like that. We have some at Saint Mary's in Baltimore, also, and I think that's it. MR. LEESON: Can I also register an objection to the extent that the witness	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	But as I indicated earlier, and we're talking very specifically here, that if a person is doing that with the wrong intention or in some kind of, as you say grooming or whatever, that would be very wrong, absolutely. But for a boy to sleep in a bed with another male because they want to sleep, period, and there's no place else to go or for whatever reason, is that an immoral action in itself? I couldn't say that that would be. Strictly speaking now, we're speaking very strictly. I'm not saying that it's the right thing to do, I'm saying just the opposite, that it would be imprudent for anybody to do that in this
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	at Louvain. BY MR. BENDELL: Q At Louvain now? A Right now, yes, we do. And when I say that they're concerned about more homosexuality going on there, I don't mean that there's homosexual activity going on but that there's a reputation for people there maybe being a little bit inclined in that direction. I don't have any firsthand knowledge of anything like that. We have some at Saint Mary's in Baltimore, also, and I think that's it. MR. LEESON: Can I also register an objection to the extent that the witness may be speculating on the conditions at the	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	But as I indicated earlier, and we're talking very specifically here, that if a person is doing that with the wrong intention or in some kind of, as you say grooming or whatever, that would be very wrong, absolutely. But for a boy to sleep in a bed with another male because they want to sleep, period, and there's no place else to go or for whatever reason, is that an immoral action in itself? I couldn't say that that would be. Strictly speaking now, we're speaking very strictly. I'm not saying that it's the right thing to do, I'm saying just the opposite, that it would be imprudent for anybody to do that in this day. But if you're going to be very specific and ask
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	at Louvain. BY MR. BENDELL: Q At Louvain now? A Right now, yes, we do. And when I say that they're concerned about more homosexuality going on there, I don't mean that there's homosexual activity going on but that there's a reputation for people there maybe being a little bit inclined in that direction. I don't have any firsthand knowledge of anything like that. We have some at Saint Mary's in Baltimore, also, and I think that's it. MR. LEESON: Can I also register an objection to the extent that the witness may be speculating on the conditions at the other institutions. Unless there's	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	But as I indicated earlier, and we're talking very specifically here, that if a person is doing that with the wrong intention or in some kind of, as you say grooming or whatever, that would be very wrong, absolutely. But for a boy to sleep in a bed with another male because they want to sleep, period, and there's no place else to go or for whatever reason, is that an immoral action in itself? I couldn't say that that would be. Strictly speaking now, we're speaking very strictly. I'm not saying that it's the right thing to do, I'm saying just the opposite, that it would be imprudent for anybody to do that in this day. But if you're going to be very specific and ask me a technical question about something like that,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	at Louvain. BY MR. BENDELL: Q At Louvain now? A Right now, yes, we do. And when I say that they're concerned about more homosexuality going on there, I don't mean that there's homosexual activity going on but that there's a reputation for people there maybe being a little bit inclined in that direction. I don't have any firsthand knowledge of anything like that. We have some at Saint Mary's in Baltimore, also, and I think that's it. MR. LEESON: Can I also register an objection to the extent that the witness may be speculating on the conditions at the other institutions. Unless there's eye	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	But as I indicated earlier, and we're talking very specifically here, that if a person is doing that with the wrong intention or in some kind of, as you say grooming or whatever, that would be very wrong, absolutely. But for a boy to sleep in a bed with another male because they want to sleep, period, and there's no place else to go or for whatever reason, is that an immoral action in itself? I couldn't say that that would be. Strictly speaking now, we're speaking very strictly. I'm not saying that it's the right thing to do, I'm saying just the opposite, that it would be imprudent for anybody to do that in this day. But if you're going to be very specific and ask me a technical question about something like that, then I have to answer very technically. But I don't
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	at Louvain. BY MR. BENDELL: Q At Louvain now? A Right now, yes, we do. And when I say that they're concerned about more homosexuality going on there, I don't mean that there's homosexual activity going on but that there's a reputation for people there maybe being a little bit inclined in that direction. I don't have any firsthand knowledge of anything like that. We have some at Saint Mary's in Baltimore, also, and I think that's it. MR. LEESON: Can I also register an objection to the extent that the witness may be speculating on the conditions at the other institutions. Unless there's eye witness information or firsthand knowledge,	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	But as I indicated earlier, and we're talking very specifically here, that if a person is doing that with the wrong intention or in some kind of, as you say grooming or whatever, that would be very wrong, absolutely. But for a boy to sleep in a bed with another male because they want to sleep, period, and there's no place else to go or for whatever reason, is that an immoral action in itself? I couldn't say that that would be. Strictly speaking now, we're speaking very strictly. I'm not saying that it's the right thing to do, I'm saying just the opposite, that it would be imprudent for anybody to do that in this day. But if you're going to be very specific and ask me a technical question about something like that, then I have to answer very technically. But I don't want that to be misconstrued to the point where
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	at Louvain. BY MR. BENDELL: Q At Louvain now? A Right now, yes, we do. And when I say that they're concerned about more homosexuality going on there, I don't mean that there's homosexual activity going on but that there's a reputation for people there maybe being a little bit inclined in that direction. I don't have any firsthand knowledge of anything like that. We have some at Saint Mary's in Baltimore, also, and I think that's it. MR. LEESON: Can I also register an objection to the extent that the witness may be speculating on the conditions at the other institutions. Unless there's eye witness information or firsthand knowledge, I think that speculation is not really what	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	But as I indicated earlier, and we're talking very specifically here, that if a person is doing that with the wrong intention or in some kind of, as you say grooming or whatever, that would be very wrong, absolutely. But for a boy to sleep in a bed with another male because they want to sleep, period, and there's no place else to go or for whatever reason, is that an immoral action in itself? I couldn't say that that would be. Strictly speaking now, we're speaking very strictly. I'm not saying that it's the right thing to do, I'm saying just the opposite, that it would be imprudent for anybody to do that in this day. But if you're going to be very specific and ask me a technical question about something like that, then I have to answer very technically. But I don't want that to be misconstrued to the point where people will say I'm soft on homosexuality or I'm soft
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	at Louvain. BY MR. BENDELL: Q At Louvain now? A Right now, yes, we do. And when I say that they're concerned about more homosexuality going on there, I don't mean that there's homosexual activity going on but that there's a reputation for people there maybe being a little bit inclined in that direction. I don't have any firsthand knowledge of anything like that. We have some at Saint Mary's in Baltimore, also, and I think that's it. MR. LEESON: Can I also register an objection to the extent that the witness may be speculating on the conditions at the other institutions. Unless there's firsthand knowledge, unless there's eye witness information or firsthand knowledge, I think that speculation is not really what he's being asked for under oath at this	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	But as I indicated earlier, and we're talking very specifically here, that if a person is doing that with the wrong intention or in some kind of, as you say grooming or whatever, that would be very wrong, absolutely. But for a boy to sleep in a bed with another male because they want to sleep, period, and there's no place else to go or for whatever reason, is that an immoral action in itself? I couldn't say that that would be. Strictly speaking now, we're speaking very strictly. I'm not saying that it's the right thing to do, I'm saying just the opposite, that it would be imprudent for anybody to do that in this day. But if you're going to be very specific and ask me a technical question about something like that, then I have to answer very technically. But I don't want that to be misconstrued to the point where people will say I'm soft on homosexuality or I'm soft on immoral behavior in bed, I mean that would be
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	at Louvain. BY MR. BENDELL: Q At Louvain now? A Right now, yes, we do. And when I say that they're concerned about more homosexuality going on there, I don't mean that there's homosexual activity going on but that there's a reputation for people there maybe being a little bit inclined in that direction. I don't have any firsthand knowledge of anything like that. We have some at Saint Mary's in Baltimore, also, and I think that's it. MR. LEESON: Can I also register an objection to the extent that the witness may be speculating on the conditions at the other institutions. Unless there's firsthand knowledge, unless there's eye witness information or firsthand knowledge, I think that speculation is not really what he's being asked for under oath at this deposition.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	But as I indicated earlier, and we're talking very specifically here, that if a person is doing that with the wrong intention or in some kind of, as you say grooming or whatever, that would be very wrong, absolutely. But for a boy to sleep in a bed with another male because they want to sleep, period, and there's no place else to go or for whatever reason, is that an immoral action in itself? I couldn't say that that would be. Strictly speaking now, we're speaking very strictly. I'm not saying that it's the right thing to do, I'm saying just the opposite, that it would be imprudent for anybody to do that in this day. But if you're going to be very specific and ask me a technical question about something like that, then I have to answer very technically. But I don't want that to be misconstrued to the point where people will say I'm soft on homosexuality or I'm soft on immoral behavior in bed, I mean that would be absurd. And I would fight that with every fiber of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	at Louvain. BY MR. BENDELL: Q At Louvain now? A Right now, yes, we do. And when I say that they're concerned about more homosexuality going on there, I don't mean that there's homosexual activity going on but that there's a reputation for people there maybe being a little bit inclined in that direction. I don't have any firsthand knowledge of anything like that. We have some at Saint Mary's in Baltimore, also, and I think that's it. MR. LEESON: Can I also register an objection to the extent that the witness may be speculating on the conditions at the other institutions. Unless there's eye witness information or firsthand knowledge, I think that speculation is not really what he's being asked for under oath at this deposition. MR. JAMES O'BRIEN: Absolutely.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	But as I indicated earlier, and we're talking very specifically here, that if a person is doing that with the wrong intention or in some kind of, as you say grooming or whatever, that would be very wrong, absolutely. But for a boy to sleep in a bed with another male because they want to sleep, period, and there's no place else to go or for whatever reason, is that an immoral action in itself? I couldn't say that that would be. Strictly speaking now, we're speaking very strictly. I'm not saying that it's the right thing to do, I'm saying just the opposite, that it would be imprudent for anybody to do that in this day. But if you're going to be very specific and ask me a technical question about something like that, then I have to answer very technically. But I don't want that to be misconstrued to the point where people will say I'm soft on homosexuality or I'm soft on immoral behavior in bed, I mean that would be absurd. And I would fight that with every fiber of my being, you know?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	at Louvain. BY MR. BENDELL: Q At Louvain now? A Right now, yes, we do. And when I say that they're concerned about more homosexuality going on there, I don't mean that there's homosexual activity going on but that there's a reputation for people there maybe being a little bit inclined in that direction. I don't have any firsthand knowledge of anything like that. We have some at Saint Mary's in Baltimore, also, and I think that's it. MR. LEESON: Can I also register an objection to the extent that the witness may be speculating on the conditions at the other institutions. Unless there's firsthand knowledge, unless there's eye witness information or firsthand knowledge, I think that speculation is not really what he's being asked for under oath at this deposition.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	But as I indicated earlier, and we're talking very specifically here, that if a person is doing that with the wrong intention or in some kind of, as you say grooming or whatever, that would be very wrong, absolutely. But for a boy to sleep in a bed with another male because they want to sleep, period, and there's no place else to go or for whatever reason, is that an immoral action in itself? I couldn't say that that would be. Strictly speaking now, we're speaking very strictly. I'm not saying that it's the right thing to do, I'm saying just the opposite, that it would be imprudent for anybody to do that in this day. But if you're going to be very specific and ask me a technical question about something like that, then I have to answer very technically. But I don't want that to be misconstrued to the point where people will say I'm soft on homosexuality or I'm soft on immoral behavior in bed, I mean that would be absurd. And I would fight that with every fiber of

knowledge of any of those things, it's

speculation, it's hearsay at best. 150

24

25

imprudent to do something like that. Now I would nottolerate that, but to say whether it was, a person

committed a strategodolog-cv-000444ndtaji doneument 104 anijeddo?/Newothe moder; q talked to the mother and 2 know that they did that. That's up to the confessor, she's the first one that answered the telephone and 3 themselves. she was kind of surprised to hear from me. The 4 Q Do you remember telling Ann Cosgrove 4 father was not in, and she was a very lovely lady and that the police said that Michael Prorock was not 5 surprised to hear from me but seemed pleased to hear credible? 6 from me. And she told me that they've had difficulty 7 I don't remember what I said to Ann with the boy all along, they were very upset, he's 8 Cosgrove actually, I remember talking to her. She 8 had so many problems and they thought -- they didn't came to see me, she was more concerned about her son 9 9 know what the problem was. 10 and his relationship with Father Urrutigoity. And I 10 So they kind of intimated that maybe 11 don't remember what I said about anybody else. I 11 this was the problem, maybe this is what happened to 12 don't recall talking about that. 12 him and so forth. And I told her how sorry I was and 13 a Did any policeman ever say to you that 13 so forth and that she said her husband would be in 14 Michael Prorock was not credible? 14 later that day and I called back to talk to the 15 Α Let me think now. I do recall a 15 father. When I got to the father, I don't even know 16 conversation with the police that investigated and 16 that I'm able to speak to you, or I should be 17 they did say that he was not a credible witness 17 speaking to you. Obviously he had been told 18 because I think at the point in time he was not in 18 apparently -- this is speculation on my part -- that 19 good condition. he had been told by somebody not to speak to me. I 19 20 Q Which policeman was this, do you 20 got that impression anyway. 21 remember? 21 O Thank you. Did the Diocese of Scranton 22 Α It's one of the, one who went down 22 set up a financial review board to oversee the 23 there and investigated and talked to him and 23 Society of Saint John spending? 24 interviewed him down in Philadelphia. 24 Not as such, not a review board as Α 25 Did he tell you anything else about his 25 such. I asked Bishop Dougherty and sister from 153 155 investigation in the case? 1 Marywood who is in the business department and good 2 Α Not really, I don't remember what he 2 in financial matters, I asked the two of them to go 3 said actually, but I do remember that it fit in 3 up and help them with their financial difficulties, 4 because the father of the boy told me himself and 4 and they did. 5 it's in there, I read that just this morning here. 5 They were up there with the members of 6 And I do remember him saying that to me on my 6 their team and to help them see if they could curve telephone conversation, I said, Would it be all right 7 7 their expenses and bring in it line with their 8 if we went down to see Michael to talk to him? And 8 income, and so they did. But it was not a review 9 he just kind of was taken back by the whole thing. 9 board as such, it was just a couple of people that we 10 And he said, To tell you the truth, and 10 asked to go up there and help them. 11 these were his exact words, To tell you the truth, 11 Do you remember saying to somebody that Q 12 he's not in any condition to talk to anybody. As you Society of Saint John was spending money like drunken 12 13 know they were having trouble with the boy, he was 13 sailors? 14 having his own problems and he was drinking 14 Α I may have said that as a facetious remark, you know, off the cuff in something, like 15 excessively and whatever else he was doing, and I 15 16 took that to mean that he was just not in any 16 they're spending money up there like drunken sailors 17 condition to talk to anybody. So I think that he was 17 in a jocose kind of way. But I realize now that 18 probably in, not in good condition when the detective 18 things like that could be taken out of context and 19 talked to him and I think that's what he meant in 19 made to sound like that they are all drunk up there 20 that context. But I understand that he has turned a and whatever is going on. That was not my intention. 20 21 corner, thank God. 21 I don't recall saying it or even where I said it. I may have said that, that's possible, I O Now Michael Prorock's father never said 22 to you his son was not credible? 23 wouldn't deny that I said it. But it's in that 23 24 Α Oh, no, no. The father never said that 24 context, you know, it was kind of a jocose, offhanded thing that, Gee, yes, they're spending money up 25 to me, he said he was not in any condition to talk to

Page 153 to 156 of 202

156

10/27/2003 05:15:38 P

154

39 of 51 sheets